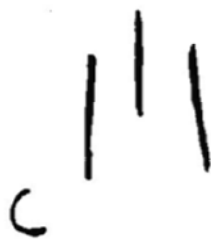
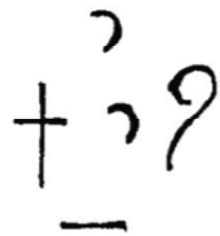


1994 JUNE



*Purification symbol of the
LEFT EYE DREAMING SELF*



*Purification symbol of the
RIGHT EYE WAKING SELF*

LECTURES BY ANONYMOUS

*Lectures, Written Lessons and Classes
Given in the United States*

Books by “Anonymous” also under “Sophia Johanson”

Virtues, Laws and Powers 1994
A Prophet’s Story (By Those Who Knew Him) 1995
Advanced Esoteric Dowsing Charts Books I, II, III 1994

MESSAGES 1992: *Volumes I and II*
INNER TEACHINGS 1993: *Volumes I and II (January- August)*
LECTURES 1993: *SEPTEMBER; OCTOBER; NOVEMBER; DECEMBER*
SMOKE SIGNAL FROM THE NUT HOUSE 1996-2002: *Volumes I - VI*
1994 BOOK SERIES: MONTH BY MONTH
1995 BOOK SERIES: MONTH BY MONTH
1996 JULY Mexico and 1997 FEBRUARY Maine Conferences

Original Five Books: 1990-1992
Gnostic Book of Earth Changes
Return of the Prodigal Sons: Enlightenment through Esoteric Dowsing
The Silent Holocaust
Mystery of Logos Angstroms and Species of People
Learning the Secret Language

Revised COPYRIGHT 2016 © BY SOPHIA JOHANSON LIBRARY AND PRESS

All rights reserved. Any chapter, or all of this book may be used or reproduced without written permission, only if the book or chapters are reproduced in their entirety with full acknowledgement of author and publisher.

First Printing 2012
Second Printing Revised 2016

The publication of this book is financed by sales and donations to the *Sophia Johanson Library and Press* which is established for the publication of the “Anonymous” teachings given publicly and privately between 1990 and 2002.

Sophia Johanson Library and Press, is a tax-exempt, spiritual science, educational corporation. For information about this title or other publications, please phone *Sophia Johanson Library and Press* at: (573) 875-8024;

Mailing address P.O. Box 972, Columbia, Missouri 65205;

Email: sophiajohansonlibrary@gmail.com

Website: <https://sophiajohanson.wordpress.com>

The Sophia Johanson Library and Press is a non-profit organization, publishing documents under the public domain. No royalties are paid on this book.

MANUFACTURED IN THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA
By Sophia Johanson Library and Press, Columbia, Missouri

INTRODUCTION to VIRTUES, LAWS and POWERS (excerpt) by Anonymous

Introduction

Published 1995

ISBN 1-885-186-83-5

There are people on the Earth today who hunger for knowledge of the mysteries of life. They may have sought to satiate their thirst for Truth through paths of science, art, philosophy, psychology, religion, or social services. Many, at the close of a long career in such fields, hear the hounds of death at their heels while their spiritual bellies ache with emptiness. They go to their deaths longing for the unknown, trembling with angst.

It may seem preposterous for this book to presume to fill some of that void by bringing to the reader the fundamentals of the natural Laws of the soul. Indeed, few people have ever considered that the soul of man has a type of matter, not unlike his flesh, although existing in a different octave of being. Few people are aware that there are principles, similar to known physics principles, that control the dynamics of spiritual matter. Furthermore, such spiritual Laws have a watershed effect upon the physical body of man and the Earth.

Looking out upon the sea of disorder within the major cities, one cannot help wondering why violent crime is becoming increasingly prevalent, and what could bring it to a halt. During the sixties the cry of liberals was for more social services, as though money or food could be the panacea. Others cried for gun control, more prisons, or other material solutions. Despite all attempts at controlling societal disorder the ghettos swell with violence, and the traditional family structure is almost gone.

There are some idealists who look into the heart of this disorder as though it were full of signs of wonderful societal transformation for the better. And yet, teenage pregnancies, AIDS, infections, robberies, rapes, and murders all continue to increase in number. By what criteria are these idealists measuring their success?

If one looks back over recorded history, pockets of societal peace and order rise out of the pages with haunting similarities of belief systems. Within each religion can be found keys that lead to the inner teachings of the fundamental Laws of the soul and of life itself. The fighting between religions has been due to clinging to differences rather than searching for similarities. The obvious similarities are merely echoes of the underlying mysteries which have traditionally been reserved for an inner circle of the spiritual elite.

The knowledge of the inner mysteries of life, held within the core of each religion, was withheld from the masses because of the danger of sorcery if the principles were applied without integrity. Any power that can transform a man's soul can also destroy his body if directed with malefic intent. It was safer to allow the alchemical mysteries, which were the core of each religion, to be watered down in a harmless fashion, in a way that could possibly change man's behavior through fear or promise of heaven. It was assumed by the spiritual forefathers that a man who lived decently might learn to think decently. If a man thought in a decent manner, then, later he might be able to control the spiritual forces with integrity and not run amok with unbridled passion.

For this reason, most religions focused upon behavioral instructions, rather than the reasons that certain behaviors could block the path to spiritual power. People have, by and large, decided that the behavioral instructions are no longer valid and so have developed many blocks to the higher teachings.

It is now time to reveal the inner teachings, in hope that humans can understand the reasons for behavioral sanctions and thought control.

The Laws are immutable. Man cannot break these Laws, but can break himself against these Laws. This is happening today on a massive scale. A man can tell himself all day long that fire is not hot, and yet burn himself, should he put his hand in a flame. Just as there are lower laws of the visible component of fire, there are higher Laws of the unseen components of fire. Many a man has thrust his own unseen components into fire and burned away part of himself.

It is possible to heal oneself through the application of higher Laws. If humans can bring healing order to their own lives, then they can begin to bring order to their families and to their own culture. If they do that, they can start to bring order to the world.

Healing the world must start with healing the self. This book holds the ancient mysteries through which personal transformation is made possible, if the applicant is sincere and willing to change. The dilettante will benefit little, except through some intellectual titillation. This book was written not for dinner table discussion, but at great price, and with great courage, by a traveler within such mysteries, in hope of helping humanity out of chaos. Since it merely recites the principles of the mysteries, it shall be considered anonymously and gnostically written, for man cannot hope or presume to create the Laws and Virtues. This is not a "channeled" book, but a book reflecting the experience of the traveler through many realms as real as the one before your face.

If you also dare to be a traveler into unseen realms, this book will guide you safely.

1994 JUNE LECTURES BY ANONYMOUS

The following class lectures are transcribed either verbatim from audio tapes or from class notes unrevised by Anonymous. These lectures and written lessons were given by *Anonymous* to audiences familiar with the general background of Spiritual Science. The emphasis was in the dissemination of knowledge that was normally hidden from the general public, but has had a haunting recurrence throughout the millennia.

NOTE:

- 1) All LESSONS, LECTURES and CHARTS were given in class, created by Anonymous. Class Notes were taken by an auditor and not corrected by Anonymous and for these, it is suggested the reader also refer to the original, unabridged audio tapes.
- 2) The best introduction to the dowsing system may be found in the Advanced Esoteric Spiritual Dowsing Books, I, II, III.
- 3) **Please keep in mind** that this library is missing many of the original audio tapes (of which there were at least 50+ per month during a three year period) as well as some of the dowsing charts, Class Notes and Lessons. These books are compiled from the resources currently available to this library.

"Lessons" and "Letters" were composed by Anonymous

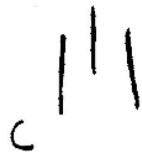
"Class Notes" were typed during the lectures and were unrevised by Anonymous.

Contents

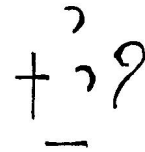
INTRODUCTION to VIRTUES, LAWS and POWERS (excerpt) by Anonymous	2
CLASS NOTES: JUNE 1, 1994	6
Letter to a Student.....	7
Class.....	7
Evening June 1, 1994	8
I Ching Readings for Teachings and Students.....	8
Chart: DOWSING WITH I CHING	10
CLASS NOTES: JUNE 2, 1994	11
Chart: Mexico STAR Dowsing List.....	12
Afternoon June 2, 1994	13
Chart: Soul Blocks; Percentage Chart	13
Charts: Basic Auras for Clearing; Nagual Directions	14
Chart: Anti-Virtues; Anti-Law Statements.....	15
Evening Lecture: June 2, 1994	16
Reference: Sir Thomas More	16
CLASS NOTES: JUNE 3, 1994	17
Evening: Law Clock and small Combination Chart.....	20
CLASS NOTES: JUNE 4, 1994	21
Book Reference: Autobiography of a Yogi.....	24
Letters to Students.....	26
Charts compiled for June 4.....	26
LESSON JUNE 5, 1994: The Return of Evil Alter Egos	27
CLASS NOTES: JUNE 6, 1994	28
TV/Movie References: Leave it to Beaver; Edward Scissorhands; Wizard of Oz	28
Movie Reference: Suddenly Las Summer	32
Reference: Rudolf Steiner; Jung	33
Evening Dowsing June 6, 1994.....	34
CLASS NOTES: JUNE 7, 1994	35
Charts: Virtues; Bell Curve	35
"Big List" Dowsing Chart for June 7:	38
CLASS NOTES: JUNE 8, 1994	39
Chart: Complete Auric Anatomy	42
Evening Lecture June 8, 1994.....	45
Chart List for June 8, 1994.....	48
CLASS NOTES: JUNE 9, 1994	48

<i>Evening June 9, 1994</i>	49
CLASS NOTES: JUNE 10, 1994	51
<i>Chart: Nagual and STAR Directions</i>	51
<i>Chart: STAR Direction Chart from May 1994</i>	52
<i>Evening June 10, 1994</i>	52
CLASS NOTES: JUNE 11, 1994	54
LETTER JUNE 11, 1994	59
<i>Chart: Current Dowsing Check Chart</i>	60
CLASS NOTES: JUNE 11, 1994	60
CLASS NOTES: JUNE 12, 1994	62
<i>Chart: STAR Cross from 1994 May/Mexico</i>	62
<i>Chart: T2's Combination Dowsing Chart (next page) COLOR COPIES AVAILABLE</i>	63
<i>Movie References: Suddenly Last Summer; Prime of Ms. Jean Brodie</i>	66
CLASS NOTES: JUNE 13, 1994	68
CLASS NOTES: JUNE 14, 1994	70
<i>Charts for Today</i>	73
CLASS NOTES: JUNE 15, 1994	74
CLASS NOTES: JUNE 16, 1994	75
CLASS NOTES: JUNE 17, 1994	77
CLASS NOTES: JUNE 18, 1994	80
<i>WINDIGO (Banshees)</i>	82
CLASS NOTES: JUNE 19, 1994	83
<i>Dream Described</i>	84
CLASS NOTES: JUNE 20, 1994	89
<i>Charts: Old and New Auric Anatomy</i>	90
LESSONS JUNE 20, 1994: The Settling of Soul Types	95
<i>Chart: Drawings of Soul Types</i>	96
CLASS NOTES: JUNE 21, 1994	97
<i>Charts: Condition List for New Heaven Cord and T2's Chart List</i>	98
CLASS NOTES: JUNE 23, 1994 (T3 returns from NYC-June 8-22)	99
<i>Movie Reference: "Wolf" with Jack Nicholson</i>	100
<i>Movie Reference: "Full Moon Fever"</i>	100
CLASS NOTES: JUNE 24, 1994 (PM Conference)	103
<i>Book Reference: Hostage to the Devil by Malachi Martin</i>	108
CLASS NOTES: JUNE 25, 1994	114
<i>Evening</i>	115
<i>Chart: Demons/Holograms Names (Major or Lesser Personalities)</i>	115
CLASS NOTES: JUNE 26, 1994	116
<i>Movie Reference: The Bad Seed</i>	116
<i>Charts: Core Spark and Personalities/Evening Lecture and practice</i>	123
<i>Movie References: "The Power of One"; "The Man Who Would be King"</i>	123
CLASS NOTES: JUNE 27, 1994	126
CLASS NOTES: JUNE 28, 1994	130
CLASS NOTES and Charts: JUNE 29, 1994	131
<i>Book Reference: Dante's Inferno</i>	131
PRAYER TO ALIGN WITH LAW	133
APPENDIX: Beginner's Dowsing Charts	135

1994 JUNE



*Purification symbol of the
LEFT EYE DREAMING SELF*



*Purification symbol of the
RIGHT EYE WAKING SELF*

CLASS NOTES: JUNE 1, 1994

Ask: “Percentage of “Coffin” formed in all directions?”

“How many **Deification Coffin Nails** do I have in each direction from Deification Physiological Addiction Links?”

There are hate elementals linked with residuals from others and we need to remove the links as fast as possible.

T2 and T3 removed “Se” (residuals) all day and all night. They had two hours of rest and T2 had pelvic pain, bleeding and anguish from what is coming in. **Ask:** The Holy Powers to help.

All a person can do if (he or she has) blown out their soul is to have corpse impeccability and earnestly pray for (removal of) resistance against cosmic law. If you blow out your soul, then pray earnestly to align with Law and Virtue and to be given mercy and then do your best with your corpse awareness.

All that one (ex-student) has done is to be in a rage. He has verbalized it. The Anti-Lehys statements (associated) would be “betrayed, abandoned and hate”, which means “Hate truth”; “Lehys will die”. He would come over to read (to us his wife’s letter as this one knew she didn’t have a soul). (Thoughts/statements include): “T2 and T3 are assholes and took the soul”. “Lehys has ruined her life”.

The (students who were) “Farts” were given positions of power. They were given and then withdrawn. It is how a person responds to power or the lack of, is so telling. **Only those unattached to power will get power**, if they are open to what to do (with it) then they will handle it wisely. (What matters) is if you are happy either way.

Letter to a Student

Letter to a Student:

Dear (Student): It is time for a change. It is time for you to go out on your own. You have many skills and you have (your husband's) loving support. You have a strong personality and teaching ability. The purpose for this teaching is not social nor is it to keep students on past their point of saturation.

If any one of the students thus far truly integrated the Laws and Virtues into all aspects of their lives, then they would never need to see the faces of their teachers again.

As you go out into the world, look kindly upon those who have no souls and realize that if they decide to align their corpse consciousness with law and virtue then they will be given a soul.

Therefore do not get discouraged as you interface with humanity during the coming years. The holy powers are eternally grateful for your assistance during ensoulment and you will be given help according to divine plan, within Law.

You will have to struggle to fight a tendency for materialistic desires and with your strong lower will, which may try to butt itself against divine will. If you find yourself feeling unloved, irritable or abandoned then know that your low will is fighting divine plan.

Every teaching has its season. Our season with you is over. It is up to you know how to incorporate what you have already been taught. We strongly encourage you to use the group prayers day and night for the rest of your life with full sincerity. You could spend many years studying the meaning of the group prayer and applying it with good results.

Always remember that a teacher should not be a mother or a friend but merely a voice in the wind that passes over your house during the stormy season. Despite our separation from you, our love for you is eternal.

All of this applies to (your husband) as well. God's will be done. (Signed: T2 and T3)

This addresses the hostility and she will try to get it under control and (be able) to know how to deal with it.

Class

Class

Demon Cyst Filaments full of Seeds are causing *Null* and *Breath* ruptures in the middle of the spine and cranial nerves, etc. They have webs and filaments going throughout the auras like a spider. These are coming first from *Construct Automatons*.

Inside Hell Crystals: Some are from underworld hells. **Ask** “How many Hell Crystals are ready to pop A/F/W/Crystal?”

If you don't clear these, then as they come out, they sink to the Itch Gland and cause it to burst.

“Undead” Freeze Frames are found in all directions: these are specific categories with directions.

For example, Construct Automatons need their Undead-Up-Freeze Frames (removed).

Undead and Dead on Stars: One could position the spiritual body, to pull in the particular *Star* power with a severing of the Earth Cord and Monad so as to pull in the powers. Then the orientation is in respect to that power. With the *Undead* the monad and cord can still be there, but the consciousness teleports; it is a teleportation rather than a linear travel. The Earth Cord is still there and the consciousness travels.

When one is Undead the consciousness goes out and

When one is Dead the actual naguals go out. It is like a different body goes; maybe it is the second attention.

It feels like a Holy Being travels with the naguals.

There is a specific type of Holy Being connected to monads that can pop off in space. It is a type of dreaming body that is similar to the old type. It is not a Spirit Shadow, but a true Dreaming Body. Maybe dreaming bodies are coming back. T2 and T3 have two (each) to their monads. These are what go into the *Undead* position.

Dreaming Bodies can be *Dead/Undead/Alive*. Their cords can split from the monad and they have the ability to do that.

It is possible with the warriors to develop dreaming bodies.

The Fart Type with divine will can be great. (Using) their lower will, they will not. The *Fart* types can be so pushy they can be obnoxious.

The Devotional/Secretary Types can call in angels along the line of Jesus. The devotional type is wonderful when aligned with Divine Love. It is the impersonal divine love of a devotional type aligned with Jesus. There is a passion of living in the Devotional types; in the bright one's. The muddy ones are bogged down with emotion. When the Devotionals are clear, they are like running water instead of a cesspool of emotions. The devotional Secretary types have love and hate with passion and they can turn on someone, or be irritable.

The Dreamer Types are the most complicated, which gives hope. They are those that live in the now and believe in the future. To be balanced as a Dreamer, is to be eternally optimistic and happy. Dreamer types are visionaries living in the now and are still able to move toward a dream. They are optimistic and looking to the future. T3 is always looking at people as though they are going to be ok; every single person. Dreamers would tend to be the kindest. Dreamer types see mankind so kindly with a generous spirit; so they are the kindest.

To man the nagual party, T2 and T3 have had to struggle to balance all three sides. Realistically speaking one would recognize one's propensity to be a Fart, Dreamer or Secretary and struggle to balance all three.

A master is someone who is totally optimistic, devoted and submitted to God. So then (aspire to) have real faith, hope and charity: Love, Will and Intelligence.

Jesus had a profound amount of power and strength of character to lead, and leading is power. As a Dreamer, Jesus said "I came to fulfill the law and not change it" and He trusted in his disciples to feed the sheep and to go forth and multiply.

Jesus also trusted in the manifestation of divine will and hope. *He had all three.* His physical body came in with a propensity to devotion, but as a child He was at the temple and He said "Don't you know I would be in my Father's House, devoted to studying Law?"

He was devotional and then He built His power and dreaming capacity and vision as He approached adulthood, until the Dove descended and He had achieved (---). To a certain extent a person can't overcome without divine intervention, with the (descending of the) Dove was divine intervention to pull all into harmony.

The Dreamer sees metaphor. Jesus said 'No sign shall be given to you save the Jonah and the whale'. Jonah was in the whale for three days and he came out alive: Jesus was resurrected. The whale was the symbol of the Piscean Age Christianity, the completion of the Piscean plan and the symbol of the fish. Jesus spoke in metaphors, which is why people who are artistic are the Dreamers. For example, T3 with the filmmaking, it would go well with his birth propensity. In order to do a project, one would need an overall vision of it to see where it is going and (take it to the) completion of a concept and not just in segmented pieces that you would edit together. This has to do with using law and order in creating an original product. It is a perfect ability to see depth perception and spatial relations.

Willing and intending with power and "stalking" with devotion, reveals a person who is very social, is adaptable and able to adjust behaviors. They learn to adapt with whom they are with, they do that if they are good at it and they tend to "stalk" to be accepted. (These qualities) in a Retro Inverse type would reveal a person continually frustrated. He would seem a power type but his greatest need would be personal interaction. However he is obnoxious so in reality he is a devotional type gone bad. He would be needy (in wanting) to be around people all the time and he wouldn't be able to spend time at night alone if necessary. He would be pushy, obnoxious and would alienate people. He has never learned how to be a good devotional type.

Dance Membrane Abortions: For example to Da from Si and to Nob from St.

This is not a nagual (aspect), it is part of the lower mold.

There is a Pulling of (Se) Away in *Collapsed/Non-Time* on charts.

Evening June 1, 1994

Evening, June 1:

Money issues are difficult and often the one with the least money is the most generous.

The Rules of Abundance is to assume that the needs will be taken care of in the graciousness of it (abundance).

(A former student) is writing a letter to continue giving us money. If T2 says 'yes' will they be webbed in? (The former student) addressed it to T2 and T2 doesn't deal with money. Why is he calling her when T2 has made it plain she doesn't want to deal with money? It shows his thickness. It is more appropriate to write (a thank-you) with Aur's name.

Dirty Shoes: Hell crystals on the feet that have burst.

I Ching Readings for Teachings and Students

I Ching for the current teachings.

Progressive Advance: The symbol of gradual progress.

Wise to Retreat: The symbol of contemplation, an aspect of observation.

I Ching for Cel: *Mildness* the symbol of penetration, a yin symbol. It is yin receiving mildness, a symbol of being penetrated by truth. It is a yin receiving aspect; this is what the season is.

I Ching for Ri: *Strong darkening of the light symbol*, of a lack of appreciation overlay; very strong (sic).

Where his path should be, is *Harmonious Joy* the symbol of enthusiasm. It is the agenda for him. It is joy and enthusiasm.

I Ching for St: *The Gathering Together* the symbol of collection. This is where she is coordinating what she knows and gathering it together in a time of coordination.

I Ching for T2: *The Symbol of the Family*: drawing the group together tighter and after that is the symbol of the *Wanderer*, wandering through the skies and being more formless; dead more (often). Associated with that is the *Loosing of Deliverance*; a wandering, a loosening and tightening of things. First is the tightening of the family and the loosening the (---). There is something regarding retrogression and there is a pulling within and introversion.

Regarding the “pulling together of the group” (means) the amount of work that is being invested in maintaining and watching over the spiritual group constantly and making sure they don’t blow out and that will change. So much energy is gone into the preservation and repair of spiritual bodies of our own core group for the last 12 months, that it has been an impediment to preparing the materials because we have spent so much time.

I Ching for T3: The symbol of *Succession*, the symbol of a *Following*. The next step is *Approaching*: approaching change and success. After this is the symbol of stability and constancy, duration and perseverance to follow. His symbols are more stability and a gathering of power.

I Ching for the group overall

Is *Abundance* the symbol of *Prosperity* (as an) overlay and

Nourishment the symbol of sustenance and *Obscurity* as well. In other words; being invisible.

I Ching for E: *Dissolution* and the symbol of *Dispersion*, which may mean a change in career and family and an overlay of inhibition and struggle (with) difficulty to do that.

I Ching for C: *Ornamental* the symbol of a model; a bit of superficial (sic).

I Ching for Nob and Du: *Delaying* the symbol of waiting; the Will. For Nob: *Clean Brightness* the symbol of adherence to fire and ice. So she will hang on like a pit bull.

I Ching for JaB: *Union Concord* the symbol of collaboration. This is related to spiritual union and coordination.

I Ching for Sn: *Danger: Abysmal* the symbol of sinking, which is an overlay of *Repression* and which is an overlay of *Penetration*. The root (meaning is): *Possession* and symbols of abundance, a conflict of materialism. It may be symbol of waterloo (sic).

I Ching re. (The future): These are shadows of patterns on the future: (They represent the) concept of the prospect of moving to another state: *Cauldron* the symbol of nourishment, is the bowl of soul, which is a good sign and to a nearer state is not a possibility (sic).

I Ching for Aur(?): Is *Decay* and *Destroy* the symbol of major power; of major power turned against you.

I Ching for Ir(?): Is *Gathering Together* the symbol of collection, which not a bad sign but the *Cauldron* is better.

With the I-Ching readings, check for the quadrant of each statement.

For Example *Companionship* may be Inverse Retro.

You might get another reading that may sound terrible, but it will still be in the Upper Right Hand Quadrant.

We need to study the aspects of T3 who has the opportunity to do a film, be a stockbroker or to be a priest.

SEE CHART NEXT PAGE

Chart: DOWSING WITH I CHING

◀DOWSING WITH THE I CHING

FOUR DOWSING CATEGORIES

IDENTITY
CONTAMINATION
RISK FACTORS
TO DO

PRAYERS

HEALING
PROTECTION
TEACHING
BUILDING
REMOVAL

PRIMARY/
SECONDARY

NO/YES

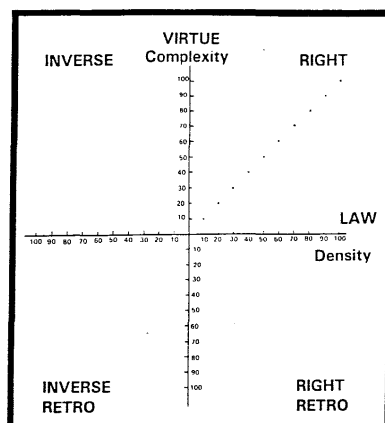
8 FOLD PATH
UNDERSTANDING
THOUGHT
SPEECH
ACTION
LIVELIHOOD
EFFORT
MINDFULNESS
CONCENTRATION

	Heaven, king, father - firmness		Regulation, limitation - regulated restriction		Collapse, splitting apart - dispersion
	Earth, people, mother - submission		Group action - multitude		Returning - reversal
	Initial difficulties - bursting		Union, concord - collaboration		Freedom from error - innocence
	Youthful inexperience - obscurity		Minor restraint - taming force		Major restraint - great taming force
	Delaying - waiting		Treading carefully - deliberate action		Nourishment - sustenance
	Conflict - contention		Peace, progress - success		Large excess - major preponderance
	Gathering together - collection		Retrogression, stagnation - failure		Abysmal - sinking
	Rising and advancing - pushing upward		Companionship - community		Clinging, brightness - adherence, fire and light
	Oppression - repression		Great possession - abundance		Influence, wooing - mutual influence
	Well - source		Meeting, intercourse - coming to meet		Constancy, duration - perseverance
	Revolution - change		Central sincerity - truth		Retreat - regression
	Cauldron - nourishment		Small excess - minor preponderance		Great strength - major power
	Shock - exciting power		Completion, consummation - accomplishment		Advance - progress
	Checking, keeping still - stability		Not quite up to accomplishment - what is not yet accomplished		Darkening of the light - lack of appreciation
	Progressive advance - gradual progress		Modesty - humility		Members of a family - family
	Marrying maiden - marriage		Harmonious joy - enthusiasm		Division and Disunion - opposition
	Abundance - prosperity		Following - succession		Inhibition, obstruction - difficulty
	Wanderer - wandering		Decaying, destroying - major power		Loosening - deliverance
	Mildness - penetration		Approach - advance		Decrease, lessening - diminution
	Joy, lake - pleasure		Observation - contemplation		Increase - addition
	Dissolution - dispersion		Biting through - criminal proceedings		Breakthrough - resoluteness
			Ornamental - model		

If you get a positive dowsing response on one of these symbols, check to see if the event is helping you move toward your soul development or moving you away from your soul's highest good. Dows the quadrant of the event for you.

You should dows whether the whole concept of the symbol applies to your situation or whether only a single word or phrase is applicable.

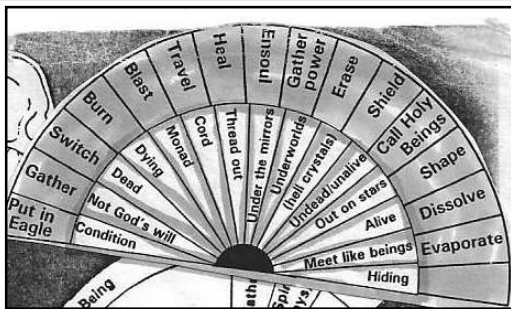
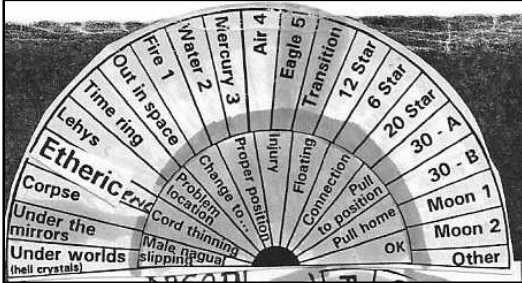
You should also evaluate whether the symbol applies to your situation or if you have a mixed identity and none of the symbol applies to your situation.



CLASS NOTES: JUNE 2, 1994

Last night T2 and T3 were working with the **new Dreaming Bodies** that seemed to work on the (Genetic/Physiological) **Constructs** which are related to parts of peoples' bodies like relics. T3 had parts of 'Se' lungs in his body, but it was actually his own spirit shadow. Then T2 got agitated and was sucking parts into her body, parts of Se from the people in the group. T2 pulled and digested it and then another wave would come up her right leg. It was her Dreaming Body doing the work and not the nagual.

Charts: Nagual Star Locations; Nagual TO DO's



←T2 has a nagual on **Moon One** and she is removing the accumulation on a dreaming body and gathering debris. She did this all night with the dreaming body and now the nagual is going out to remove the relics. She is not sure what the relics are composed of: *Null spaces*.

Dead Monadic Bits are being pulled out of people now. Right now it is Mag time and in the night there was a lot of Se and T3. Some of these are long standing, months old. It feels like a part of the corpse, like the hell crystals. T2 dowsed as "relics" of peoples' monads in the corpse like hell crystals (sic). Say someone got a completely different soul, the old soul's bits that were in people are very disharmonious; like during the nagual time when one might go berserk. T2 distinctly remembers pulling soul pieces out of people. She focused on one person at a time and the dreaming body pulled it out of you. It was involving T2 and T3 as he pulls it out and she pulls it into her and then hands it over to a nagual that then takes it out somewhere; like now it is being taken to **Moon One** and something occurs on **Moon One** where it starts the breakdown. They are healing the person removed from the teachings because the person interfaced nagual energies which don't break down normally. It is like in a nagual party, the piece that breaks off keeps

living and the **Nagual Party Egoic** can live seven years and not seven days. Any monadic spray or name droplets that go out from people in the party; if they land inside someone it is like a cancer and they will have the thoughts (of the original person) carried on them, which tend to torment (the receiver) on the same topic.

T2 could see students becoming other students so strongly; she could see the changes in their faces. With a defective soul matter, one may look like a Down syndrome child. That may be the reason parents receive a Down syndrome child, in that it is defective spiritually (sic). T2 and T3 seem to be removing *Construct Automaton* types on 6 tracks; three for removal and three for healing the holes. **Check:** Your *Apertures* and make sure you are not leaking or *grabbing*. It seems we are doing better on the apertures and we are (better) able to hold the Fabric and the apertures. We not *grabbing* as much.

MEXICO STAR CHART DOWSING LIST

Chart: Mexico STAR Dowsing List

CONDITION CHART (13)

GOD'S WILL	MONAD	MIRRORS	OUT ON STARS
NOT GOD'S WILL	CORD	UNDERWORLDS	ALIVE
DEAD	THREAD OUT	(HELL CRYSTALS)	MEET LIKE BEINGS
DYING	UNDER THE	UNDEAD/UNALIVE	HIDING

TO DO:

PUT IN EAGLE	BLAST	GATHER POWER	CALL HOLY
GATHER	TRAVEL	ERASE	BEINGS
SWITCH	HEAL	SHIELD	SHAPE
BURN	ENSOUL	DISSOLVE	EVAPORATE

LOCATIONS:

UNDER THE	LEHYS	AIR 4	30 – A
MIRRORS	TIME RING	EAGLE 5	30 – B
UNDERWORLDS	OUT IN SPACE	TRANSITION	MOON 1
(HELL CRYSTALS)	FIRE 1	12 STAR	MOON 2
CORPSE	WATER 2	6 STAR	OTHER
FABRIC	MERCURY 3	20 STAR	

IDENTITY:

T3.....T2	MALE....FEMALE	OTHER	ANCHOR
-----------	----------------	-------	--------

NAGUAL PROBLEMS:

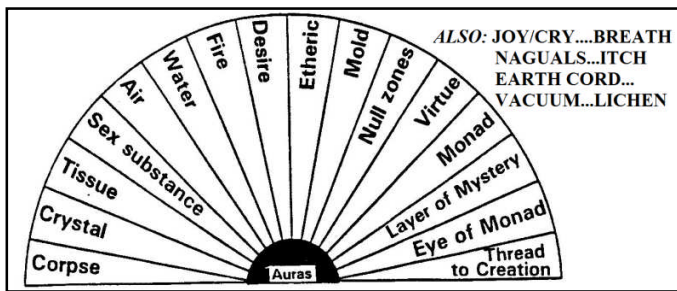
MALE NAGUAL SLIPPING	INJURY	PULL HOME
CORD THINNING	FLOATING CONNECTION	OK
PROBLEM LOCATION	PULL TO POSITION	
CHANGE TO...	PROPER POSITION	

PROBLEMS:

ATTACK	VICINITY DARK FORCE	GAZING PROBLEM
RESEARCH	LOST NAME	BENEFICIAL CHANGE
GROUP SYNERGY ↓	NOT OK	FREQUENCY OFF
COMING OUT	GRABBING PROBLEM	OK
SHOCK	LOOK PROBLEM	

DIRECTIONS:

NORTH...SOUTH	↗
EAST...WEST	NAGUAL TIME
UP...DOWN	EARTH SPOT
IN...OUT	NO TIME
CENTER	CHANGE FUTURE
∞	REVERSE TIME
O	COLLAPSED TIME
	FREEZE FRAME



←**Make a small chart**, and once you clear one you can clear another, making room (to clear other people). We have a responsibility to clear those who are not active in this work during the time they were with us, so that they may survive spiritually and recover. We will do this until we are purified of any contamination with naguals. *Take it very seriously.*

Charts: Basic Auras for Clearing; Nagual Directions

Grandma's Porch Syndrome:

Ask "How many people you are in your Itch Gland by Directions and A/F/W/Crystal?"

Do: If you ever start getting gross material from the body, check in directions and A/F/W/C and you will be able to hone in on it. Ask "How many people are (the substances) in as well?"

Do: When people are very possessed with contaminates, they get snot breath. Keep that in mind where you smell something bad. **Snot Breath Toxicity** Check Directions, prana, and # of people.

Color Toxicity on Snot or Itch: also with "No Direction". The Nose is related to the genitals and the chin. For example, an (ex) student's chin looked like a pudendum. What is felt on the chin for females is felt in the nose on a male. For **Chin Toxicity** check directions/prana/people.

Larynx Toxicity: if the larynx starts to go, check here. Ask "Where you are itching?" and then find it from there. Every one of these problems (can be found) on the soul blocks and **Anti-Virtue/Law Statements**. (See Charts next page.)

NAGUAL DIRECTIONS
NORTH...SOUTH
EAST...WEST
UP...DOWN
IN...OUT
CENTER
∞
O
↗
NAGUAL TIME
EARTH SPOT
NO TIME
CHANGE FUTURE
REVERSE TIME
COLLAPSED TIME
FREEZE FRAME

You can see why it is important to remove those (students) who have severe anti-law hatred for one law or a soul block, because it was like pumping (toxicity) into the group. We are trying to remove these toxins now, as the (nagual) synergy power intensified the force with which people could be webbed into each other and it created a type of contamination that was able to live for years. It had so much life to it. Normal people don't produce this. Isn't it strange that our own group is the source of our biggest contamination? We have formed synergy which is good, but it has produced by-products.

It is esoterically possible for a person's privates to migrate. If a person's penis migrates to your forehead, then you will start to look different. This contamination had to be in/from our group and even with all the errors, it (still) increased ensoulment dramatically.

(T2 was thinking about) during the times of aliens with all the souls dying and she was realizing (that it was) surprising that T1 kept her sanity. To see a lot implies a lot of responsibility. For example, Se looked panicked to (be offered a) step-down teaching role. She looked like "What?"

If you *know* something then *use* it to write or facilitate in some way. If you *participate* (in learning something) and if you are given something such as sight vision, then you have a responsibility to *use* it. What is she going to do (with this information)? (Is she just going) to sit around? She would be ok if she worked with what she knew.

CHECK FOR:

Number of **old selves** under the mirror pulling down your own Etheric Communicative Center.

Number of other people's **Communicative Links** to your Eye of Monad.

Dead Eye Threads out? Check in your Eye of the Monad or Mold.

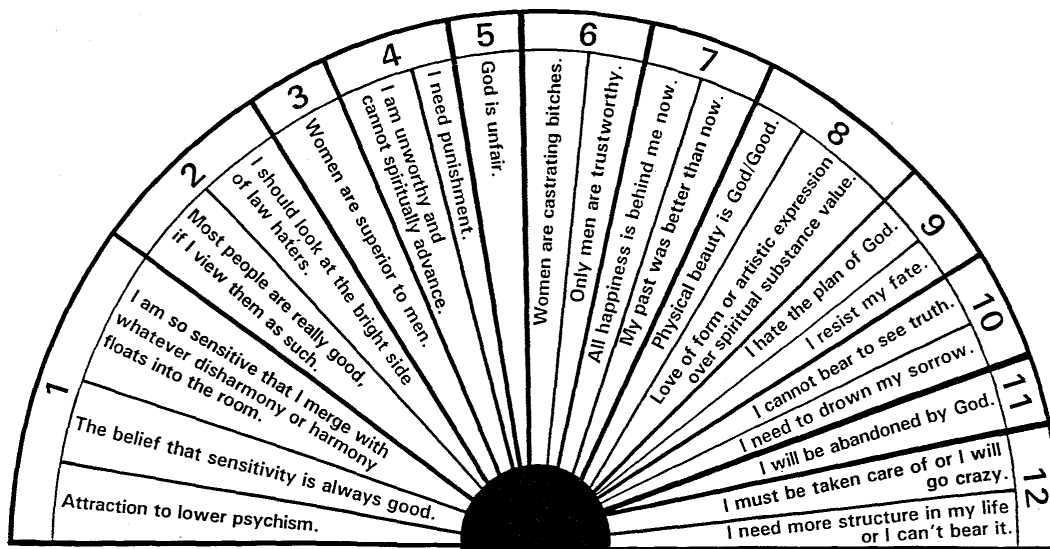
Fallen Being Eye Threads in Mold? Also check Eye of Monad, Communicative Center.

Sucker Worlds in your Communicative Center?

All body parts for **Up-Line Blocks**. These are in the realm of intention indicating conflict with Laws and Virtues.

All body parts for **Down-Line Blocks**. These are in the realm of manifestation, acts, thoughts and emotions.

EXCERPTED FROM ADVANCED ESOTERIC DOWSING BOOK III
ANTI-VIRTUES AND ANTI-LAW STATEMENTS



Evening Lecture, June 2, 1994: (Apologies from original auditor and Editor—{same person})

One of the problems (people have is) that God seems so impersonal and hard and when you think about law and virtue it seems kind of (---). Part of the discouragement in the spiritual work is that at times it seems so impersonal. It seems so bereft of normal human comforts like appreciation. One of the things (in spiritual work) is to be able to exist without appreciation or concern whether others appreciate you or not. You do what is right and what is good whether they appreciate you or not. You just do it. And if it is God's Will and you know in your heart to do something despite the whole world (saying) the contrary you have to follow God's will.

What is God's will? It is often totally opposed to what the world sees as holy, good or logical. Sometimes it might appear as the same thing and it may be the same thing at certain times. (For example) to be crazy, eccentric and alienated; there is nothing holy in that. There is nothing holy about being weird or being alienated or rejected. It is just that maybe in the eyes of the world, you might be holy and incidentally you may also appear weird. You may be rejected and you may not be. See, you have to be holy whether you are loved or rejected in the eyes of the world; it can't cause you to waver. Because if you (waver) you are dependent on man's thinking whether you are holy or good. Maybe in your career you have to produce a certain *objet d'art* or publish a paper and achieve a certain height of administrative abilities or whatever the case may be, *but none of that can be part of your personal evaluation.*

Reference: Sir Thomas More

If you are to follow the path of God, you can't assume that one who never achieves anything in the material world is holy because often those who fail to pass the basest of tests in the physical realm are unlikely to pass those in the spiritual. It is entirely possible that one may be a failure in the physical realm and also a failure in the spiritual realm. But one may also be a success in the worldly realm and a failure in the spiritual realm. So you can't equate one with the other. With some religions and philosophies, if you are not successful in the physical realm then you are a failure in the spiritual i.e. "If you were such a hot shot, why did you fail financially?" Yet (there may be) causes (in the physical realm) that make you end up failing in your chosen area. (Look at) Sir Thomas More, was he a failure? No. There are times when a person just has to fail in the eyes of the world.

On a lesser scale you could say that there may be a lot of times when you think something is happening in your favor, you may think God is rewarding you for something done; is it good or bad? At (age) 90 (one may) say of someone "He is living in a great place!" Was it bad that then he was run off from home? Yet if he sold it tomorrow for 100 grand, one might say "Isn't that wonderful?" If he didn't sell at all for 2 years, maybe he could move back; is that good or bad? Bad if he was attached and good if he wasn't; if being unattached to a sale or not: God's will be done. You may have to get a plain job and live modestly and maybe that is good.

Was it a terrible thing, the slander and libel that drove "Forr" out of his job...was it bad or good? Maybe it helped him reevaluate his life and dislodge him from his patterns. Maybe it was good. Maybe he could get a job remodeling houses and one could say "How dreadful, Forr was working a high powered job, was self-employed and it was bad the evil people ran him out with slander and libel about T1". "Isn't it terrible that an innocent man suffered such libel?" Maybe it was good and the soul has advanced; then it is good. You could say that this afternoon about T1's being slandered and libeled, that she has suffered. Yet was it good or bad? She would never have struggled earnestly for the mysteries of life had it not been the sorrow of being run out of her profession by liars and evil people. Was it good or bad? It was very good.

Three of four times T3 has had a (film making) job to do. His goal was to work a week (and then return home) and yet they cancelled. Is it good or bad? Maybe it would have been terrible if he had gone (on a job) during ensoulment. What if 100 people had not gotten souls from his filming in Jamaica? When Ir was offered a Kushi job in May with a summer camp and she (might have) missed the peculiar experience of Mexico which was a purification for all of us. Though it appeared a passing thing, Mexico was extremely deep for all of us. Was it good she didn't go to Ireland but went to Mexico?

Always go back to "Was it good or bad?" and look at our losses and pains with equanimity and with abundance. Don't go berserk like you are winning a lottery; instead say "maybe it is good". Say you win an inheritance and it is great, you suppose, but be unattached to it. If it happens fine, if it doesn't, fine.

Above all, you don't argue with zombies or animals. Don't haggle with them or (at least) try to avoid getting into a lot of discussion. Try to live decently, modestly, congruently with Law and Virtue and try to be industrious to the best of your capability. T2 is not very (physically) industrious these days, but she has spent many years being industrious and now is in different planes; dead and undead, in ways that makes no sense in the eyes of the world. Two thirds of the time she is spaced out with a split consciousness and going out to different worlds. It feels good to get out and do work in the yard, to build something and to enjoy a job, it is soothing. It is soothing to the tonal to be industrious and if you are industrious in the spiritual realm, then you know it is ok, because you are industrious in ways the eyes of world doesn't see and you can be inner directed about it and God's will be done. Is it soothing?

It is easier to have a (regular) job, come home, have dinner and go to bed. (However) to live 24 hours a day with the constant awareness of the earth's spiritual condition is a great struggle that a life of a saint must endure and it is something that is a task that is just as real as any earthly job and it takes great energy to do

Look at where your energy is going. Sometimes it is appropriate to be outside doing physical work. Sometimes when you feel wobbly it is good to go outside and do physical work. It is great. Sometimes, bite the bullet and do *not* do physical work. In the past, shamans, healers and teachers; they almost went through death and considered it part of the game of being a shaman and Indian and all the other traditions. If a person was sick then they would sit still and then they would see death staring them in the face. Then they were somehow able to reach the parts of themselves that never listen (but) to silence (sic).

In our society it is so soothing to keep busy and have an 8-5 job, to clean the house, fix dinner, have a barbeque, take a bath, read, go to bed; it is a comforting existence. And yet the life of a saint cannot allow that indulgence. It is like you don't have a regimented life, you wake up and then you do spiritual work for 5-6 hours and then be exhausted by doing that and then with a surge of energy you might take a walk before getting exhausted again and then there will come a time when you are not exhausted. That is ok, too and T2 would be happy if that occurred, yet God's will be done. If she is supposed to be doing spiritual work on several tracks and her physical energy is depleted, then that is the way it has to be.

Maybe you don't feel bad with spiritual work and you don't feel like you accomplish anything. One or two of you struggle with these thoughts. Don't feel bad if you feel you aren't accomplishing a lot, just realize that you are. The biggest journey is with one foot in front of the other. And you have to realize that every day you keep picking away at your weaknesses and that which interferes with our impeccability of synergy of group and keep working. And it may not appear that much occurs, but it does, if you think of it. All of you are more impeccable from a year ago. People have progressed a lot more than they know and those that left us did as well. They couldn't progress anymore and that was the end of the line and that is ok. It does not mean that "life is over" because they met their wall, it just means they can't learn anything more. But they can go on and do great things in the world if they desire to. So don't feel too bad about them and (continue to) look over all of them. T2 and T3 have been clearing people who they don't see all the time, but who have hit the wall. But T2 and T3 are still optimistic, because she knows if you get people clear and aligned with righteousness, they can do great things. *See, you really have to be a dreamer, a person of strength and a person of devotion if you really want to help other people.*

No one stops and thinks about how valuable a tree is, (yet it is very valuable). We need to think of ourselves as "nothing" (like the tree) and think of these books as the shade for those on the path. By having a modest viewpoint, we can do great things; like the tree.

CLASS NOTES: JUNE 3, 1994

We have to be a dreamer, a person of strength and devotional, if we really want to help others.

(A person's name) Snakes are on the water aura. **Aura Snakes:** check all.

Check: *"How much of each Joy Gland Sub Track is another person's."*

Examples: *Fire/Sex Substance/Down* problem in one student. You can see lines in/out.

If the Father Fire aperture is Inverse Retro, (it means) a person's *will* is slipping into low will.

One student was disharmonious and instead of systematically clearing his own apertures, he was dowsing over the other students and causing a spewing and webbing. T2 keeps repairing student's blood/corpse auras. Check on these.

We will squirt when we are resisting someone or obsessing; this will cause leaks from the apertures particularly if you are feeling with the heart or solar plexus. If you feel out of sorts pull the feeling into the throat and then you won't be out of sorts.

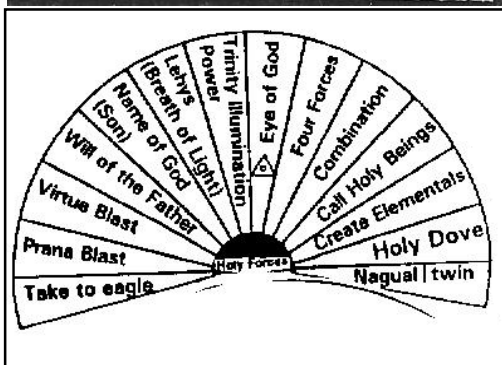
To obliterate Name Resonations in auras: Do the four powers through the auras.

You may ask: *"Why does my sex substance dowse as someone else?"*

It is because we are resonating with that person and gave her the *power* of it.

Names on Sexual Organs: This is from taking on Names from resonation.

Desire Babies: these are from desiring without being impersonal and due to links out from the Father Fire aperture affected by the joy tracks.



Core reasons for squirting from anywhere:

1) Lack of control of Desire; which is due to hostility, revenge, “get own way”, “make myself known”, desire to “express self”, a desire for anything, a desire to “let someone have it” and any desire that is a *resistance*. It is just as much a problem when resisting someone as going toward someone. *Desire* is not just a sexual or romantic problem, it is just as often *anti-desire* of some kind, like hatred, resentment, materialism, creating fixed reality or whatever.

2) Indulgence in circular thoughts.

3) Not living in the Now.

Everything else comes out of those three: *Thoughts, Desires or Time Problems*.

If you are not thinking with Lehys and not desiring from the throat/Son, then you will get messed up.

Comment by Student: One person felt the auras were like rubber bands pulled too tightly and then they popped and were flapping in the wind.

T2: When the rubber bands have popped and everything has gone to hell, the first thing to do is quit talking about it, quit mulling it over, and just be still and know there is God. Often reading the **Cosmic Law Prayer** (See Appendix) will soothe you while looking into a candle.

This is a time to throw things into a candle, water and concrete just to get the pressure off of you, or the crap off so you can breathe. Then just pray and try a little bit by bit to *will* the rubber bands back in place. If you can't do that, then say the name of Jesus, and it is helpful to say the name of Lehys over and over. By saying the Names, you start pulling your resonance in and the rubber bands start forming and the aura gets the normal tension again.

Take on a holy energy to gather enough power to get yourself clear. If you are real contaminated, then you will have other's names coursing through the blood and itch gland. Try to pull in enough power to do the Name of God, and if you can't do it, if you are blown out, at first, until you find a way to eliminate the excess garbage, do the above. Say the name of Lehys on each chakra. The sound of Lehys and auditory name of “Lehys” and “Jesus” are step down names of the real meaning, but even the step down name has some power, and will get you going.

Doing the visualization of fire around you to eat disorder is helpful; to electrify your aura and visualize water and air washing over you and sucking disorders also help. It will help to remove some debris and then you can do something to keep yourself going. Make sure that you are *Trusting, Willing, Feeling, Thinking and Seeing* in the proper places.

Past Link Drains in self or vicinity: These will rupture the Mold if thrown into a Construct Automaton.

Three key reasons to rupture are *desires, circular thoughts and not being in the Now*. Not being in the now is thinning out the joy/itch wall and causing one to break easily. Check current problems of one of the above.

Ask: “What % of deviation do you have with Thought, Desire, and not being in the Now?”

One student is 80% deviated on Thoughts.

Then check and see what is wrong: it would be Anti-virtue or anti-Law categories.

Examples: One case has a 6th virtue problem which would show as going off into tangents.

With 6th *Desire*, ask the quadrant, i.e. Retro.

If you get **not in the Now**, check the time frame, past/present/future.

You could dowse the years and filaments out/in which could also be a **parallel reality**.

Evaluate the major weakness if you rupture.

Sn is Anti-Law *Thought* and *Desire* could be due to a person, thing or events.

Whenever having a bad hair day, then check the Laws.

For Cel: Deviation in *Thought* is 60%; *Desire* 25% and *Not in the Now*: 100% deviated.

As soon as we are told our scores we start to correct ourselves and start to readjust.

Ask: “How resilient am I?” These are the core reasons you rupture. Some are more resilient than others and have a stretchier joy wall than others. If you are a “dancer” then if something comes at you (you are able to adapt). T2 just gives in to it and she doesn't resist it. If something is wrong, then T2 will get even more laid back and the more laid back one is, the more resilient in going with the flow one becomes. One way to adapt when all the world is going crazy and blaming it on you, is to view it as a dream and in that way you are impersonal and step outside of yourself.

Trick: If you have trouble “stepping outside of yourself” or thinking of it as a “dream” then do something totally irregular, do the unexpected. If you are totally possessed, maybe take a walk and skip. Smoke a cigarette. Sometimes we need to do the unexpected to break the pattern. With a real spiritual cramp, move the furniture. If you feel like you've blown out every aura then clean the house and move the furniture. Do something that seems not smart to do. Sometimes the worst thing to do is to dowse because that could cause all auras to burst. Break the pattern first and *then* dowse.

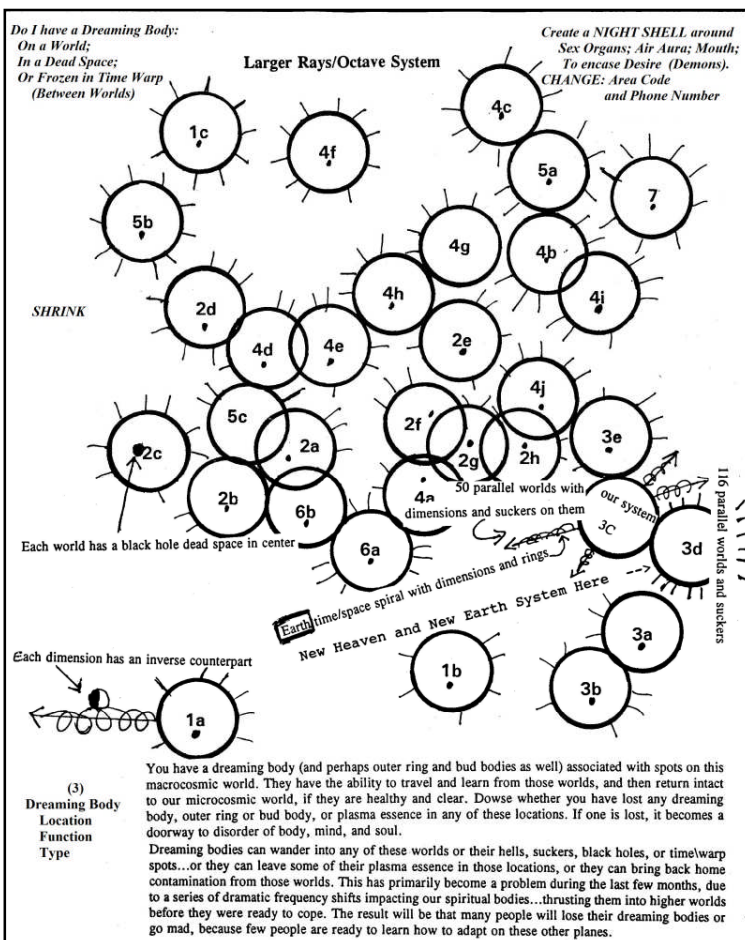
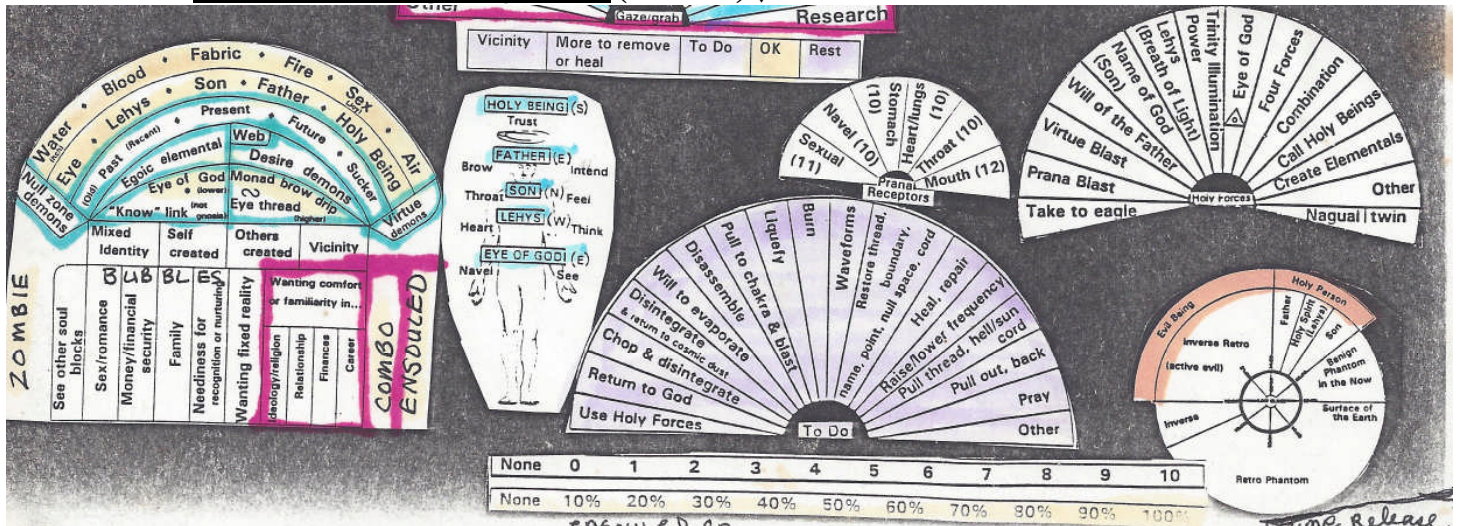
Evening, June 3, 1994:

Construct Automatons are zombies now, with the relics removed.

Mystery: Se has two Vestigial Tail Butts. Something is coming off of Se and she dowses as T3. She is having euphoria and he is being impacted by the butts. Oh, T3 has two Vestigial Tail butts, not Se! They were only there within the last 50 minutes.

Flaw of Desire: this has to do with *Evil Birthdays*. Check the Laws of Division and Vibration on the Law clock and the Ray Octave Chart. There is a suicide emanation. This is due to hooking into Se and merging with Ia. T3 is not suicidal, he just has the emanations. What To Do is more complicated than just disintegration and waveforms.

Use the Four Forces and High Holy Powers (See below) ↓:



Check:

Deviation of each aperture on Law Clock
Breath/Water Hooks out/in

Loss of Corpse Aura: This is due to a flaw of Desire re. "Family Relationships". Part of it has to do with merging with lower types. Is like losing the A/F/W boundaries and spilling out of the containers.

"Gave Up" on Air: Ask "How much corpse aura skin is left and is floating off?" and "How contaminated is your skin is with another's Love aura and Love Babies?"

Check Earth Cord Filaments out relative to Thought/Desire/Not in Now.

Obscene Messages: These are Anti-Gender and Anti-Polarity with lines to past self.

The I Ching for Cel today: Gathering Together the symbol of collection.

If the prana containers are wobbly, then you will be vulnerable to egoics. If you start feeling funny then dowse the intactness of your Corpse Aura (yours or others) and ask for intactness of the prana holders and stabilize yours or theirs on Air, Fire, Sexual, Water and Crystal Holders.

CLASS NOTES: JUNE 4, 1994

(Something) was disturbed when T2 was checking the Joy tracks. Nob has 50/30/50/60 substance remaining in her 4 Tracks. Celeste has 20/40/70/10. St has 10/01/00/30. Ri had none and had been creating desire elementals called the **Joy Babies**. When he had substance out, in every case, there were desire babies created. Aur was with Se in the past. Forr had Mag and T with a *Foot Mold Rupture* from a future desire that caused desire elementals through the sexual centers that ended up bursting the feet.

Chart: The key things to put on the charts are:

Creation of *Desire Elementals* through the pelvis that cause a downward pull or burst and through the Joy Gland.
Corpse Elemental Production and
Joy Elemental Production

Check:

Joy Tracks 1-4
 Sexual Center Substance
 Air/Fire/Water/Sex and Corpse. Related to these would be Itch Gland.
 A lot of Desire Formation with Lower Will, will blow the Itch and the Earth Cord.
 (Joy) Containers Burst.

Keep an eye on it. If you blow these out, then you may lose the monad and when the bits go all over the place, it then hooks us into others, which puts a strain on the children's auras. Top's Love aura ripped and went on T2's joy gland. There is some hostility in these and they can be perceived as auric attackers.

Example: Forr has a 10% monadic drip to Top and Mag. There is an Anti-virtue leak from Cel. If the monad leaks it is probably due to Law and Virtue problems. One person's mold ruptured with putting sexual energy into the future and work thoughts. *If you have a weakness and if it is not detected, then when a wave of egoics enters the room, that will cause a rupture on the mold.*

The Mold is composed of ...if the mold ruptures; it reflects a weakness in the Fabric. The mold is a picture of you (above) and corpse is (a picture of you) below. You might ask "Why does using the corpse energies deplete our mold upstairs, which ought to be up near the fabric and not the corpse?" It had to do with a specific aperture. It had to do with the Father/Will aperture sliding down. It is as though the Father Will aperture slid to the pelvis and in doing that, it is as though your thoughts were combined with your force of higher and lower will. It is Willing with your life force. When thinking of the pelvis (realize that it) is not (just about) sexual functions; it is **Life Force**.

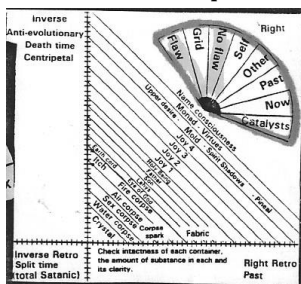
Our sexual generative forces are throughout your whole corpse. It is just that it has to do with your vitality and creative abilities. It is really good to check on the whole body and ask "Where am I leaking on the sexual substance aura?" Instead of always picturing everything above (the head), in many ways (what is above) is superimposed (on the corpse). When (what is above) 'slips' it takes on the rhythm and frequency of the lower component. So whether we are talking about a distance or a frequency, it is the same thing. It is just that it is easier for the mind to understand when you say "Keep your Fabric above your head" and then you can think of it as a higher frequency (subconsciously). When the Fabric slips to sexual frequency that is the equivalent of saying the Fabric "fell". One person was *thinking* with the sexual organs, but (they were actually thinking) with the whole procreative ability throughout the corpse body. When one gets to circular thinking, then the desire babies come back and one will dowse (the topic) again.

This is where people keep dowsing what they want to dowse. With desire babies (composed) of the corpse or the higher substances, then they can't see the truth. This puts pressure and steam in a container that is supposed to have just water, which will then squirt out of the foot. The foot is one of the weakest parts of corpse aura and on the Fabric aura because it is the lowest (body part) and linked with disorder. If you rupture out of a spot, then you have combined the higher with the lower. (It would be a) *Mold/Fabric/Corpse Aura Combo*.

The Quadrant Diagram is ideal, if you are checking the position of the aura on the drawings, you won't see (it without) the quadrant chart. Draw a quadrant diagram and have it with a diagonal line through the Upper Right Hand and then check where the sex substance was. With this chart, check both (higher and lower auras).

Blood may be composed of more than one thing, i.e. *Sex Substance* and *Crystal Auras*.

Example: *Virtue 3 Inverse:* has occurred with Top and Mag. It is not now past, but it is a longing for a fixed reality.



If you look toward the past through the filters of (your corpse) eyes, it is easy to think that the past was easy. Pockets of the past may seem to be a utopia or an oasis. In memory, it was fine, but it would still seem traumatic (sic). But we forget there is a psychological need for humans to think about times in their life which were stress free. If we think carefully of the times that were our “favorite times”, and really see them, then (what we) will recall (included) great anguish.

The thing about egoics; they hang on and come back to torment you. The cause may be a few days ago and you are just now reaping the effect of the cause.

The Quadrant Chart has to do with complexity and frequency someone’s Itch is on the (horizontal) line.

For example, where is Sn’s crystal resonation? It is Inverse, Water and blown out of the quadrant. Her sex aura is up on her Joy with Air/Inverse, Fire/Retro and it seems she is now checking her apertures, so they are all fine. Her sex container is blown. Where is her Joy-1? In *Desire Baby* formation. Check her #8 Reason Virtue: it shows that the *Desire/Thought/Not in the Now* aspect for Sn is in a future resonation. Her Joy-2 has something screwy. It feels like an evil being. She has “other person” contamination and evil contaminates in it. Her Joy 3 is less than 10% intact due to past thoughts. Her Joy 4 is 10% intact due to evil contaminates.

Evil Contaminates: these are *Zombie, Animal, Pet Nothings* and *Construct Automatons*; lines out.

Check for them *out* from the apertures. Check the link locations with zombie contamination.

Example: Sn has zombie contaminates *out* from her Son aperture. Her Monad is 90% intact and her Name is 100%. Her name is important because Name relates to taking on others’ names on a very deep level. You can get a new soul but if your consciousness is wafting with others’ names, then you are taking over another person’s name.

Put “Virtues” next to “Monad” as they are intimately linked.

Example: Where is one person’s earth cord on this chart? His itch is blown, but where is the earth cord?

Ask “What % of his own Itch does he have?” If an itch gland blows it then sends out filaments, normally. But in this case he has not sent them out; in his case no, because his Joy and Itch stumps were sealed over. But that is bad to be without an itch gland because it “hears” and it is like an inner ear and hears sounds and that is how it picks up names. This one doesn’t have any names in his itch because it is sealed over temporarily. (This was done) by his deciding to create his own reality about one topic. His Joy gland was blowing out, so both were sealed to protect his monad and also the sexual container. Because what to do (in such a case)? One can’t continue to have someone “spread it” at this point.

When people blow out completely, they feel better, but they can’t determine anything and they dowse what they want to dowse. One may feel reinforced by feeling better and (it may come with) a sense of relief. T2 doesn’t know what will happen to people who are zombies and can’t seem to hold a soul. But that is not our concern, our concern is to *see*. We hope they are ok and they are all happy. For a lot of them they would rather live in the now and be happy, than to look at the big picture and consider what is right.

What (is there) to do if someone doesn’t want to see truth but just wants to enjoy life? It is like a movie we saw, the *Seasons Of Spirit* (?), about the Spanish Portuguese where Meryl Streep played a sensitive, spiritually inclined (mother) and wrote diaries, to her daughter. The daughter left home, with a revolutionary and (-----) the daughter says her mother kept the diaries to learn from them and to know the course of events in the world, for example Cause and Effect and Law, but she decided to put them away to enjoy her daughter (who had lost her husband?) and didn’t want to struggle anymore as a revolutionary, just (wanted to) enjoy the sunshine, looking at the daughter. The way it was presented was as (if her choice was) a true virtue. It was like Walt Whitman, “Who could live with the animals, placid, self-contained, who don’t whine about their condition or pray to someone who died 2000 years ago”. People worship Whitman, but in essence he was espousing the same philosophy; that we should not look to what is outside of ourselves.

So (the mother immersed herself) into the physical and social experience of living and everyone admired her because she was so “full of life”. She was dancing, jogging, travelling, going to other countries and had gusto. She was concerned about the social experiences and hated God for taking her son away from drinking and driving (sic) and she was into relationships that were comfortable. The materialism of the mother’s life was so profound and yet she was revered by her peers. *Detaching from the family is a big step, because they want to own you.*

Example: One person is wobbly because he is always squirting.

Check: your *Corpse/Joy Squirt Scale*: Cel is 30/10% substance remaining and she is squirting due to *Thought/Desire/Not Now/Hatred for Laws/Virtues*. You may have foreign joy juice on you, but that wouldn’t reflect on the quadrant chart, it would be in the room.

Deification Links/Holes

Hell Crystals

Coffin Sides % of each side: these can form for different reasons, but they are very key, as they imply the mold is shifting and you are being encased with a death resonance composed of various things. For example, you are forming Joy Babies, whatever, with the concept of % of a coffin side being formed, or more than one and also **Coffin Nails**. It could be someone is shooting a hate elemental into you with such a strong emanation that they start forming a coffin side around it.

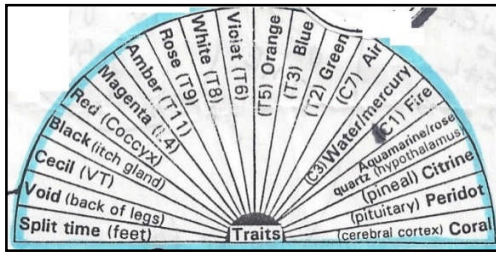


Chart: Traits

Check: % Coffin formed. Generally it is the mold.

The number of sides implies directions and A-F-W-Sex.

There is so much Desire when it is related to Fire. You could measure it by % Mold deviation, but the problem is, with the Coffin Sides you get an implication of direction which is more beneficial (for detection).

With Coffin Sides, check direction, type and ← **Trait** (especially).

Zombie Coffin Nails: this is a drill of a zombie into the mold. Check by each zombie name in the vicinity, on yourself by direction and type (i.e. Water, Sex Substance, etc.)

Sex Substance Shadows are related to Coffin Nails. People, (zombies) look sweet because they have no conflict and no spiritual bodies with which to bring in contamination. **Do:** *Destroy the catalysts that are feeding the zombie coffin nails.*

Check: on the body chart for these, but first Air/Fire /Water/Sex catalysts.

For example a Fire Coffin nail is in the sinus from Mag. Destroy catalysts.

IF YOU CAN FIND IT YOU CAN GET RID OF IT.

When tracking something down, ask if the person has a “vagina or penis”. One student had an:

Evil Alter Ego: which dowsed as a relative to a student but was the student himself. It was an old self. If you first think of a student as a holy self and then you think of the student as *Evil Alter Egos*, you can see the coffin nails from those. With a lot of nails going into you, with evil emanations, then you will have trouble. These are variants of self, ideas of self, rooted in fantasy. These are fed with sexual energies.

Ask “How many were created through actual physical (effects and through imagery?)”.

For example:

“And then Mona”

“and after that, then Mona and he....”

“and then they, he and Mona went really wild and”

A student went off on tangents, produced imagery and he saw this constant activity as *nonmalignant*, but it was in fact quite malignant because 70% of his time this person was generating a physical excitement by the mental/desire uncontrolled activity.

The most devastating to the spiritual bodies is through Gender/Polarity problems. One student has no sex substance and if we could find it, it would be so low; it is 12 times Inverse Retro and the joy tracks (as well?). He became disassociated; however “As above so below”. If you have no boundaries in the mental and spiritual realms, then you will eventually do (the same) in the physical realm.

Shrinks say “You may fantasize and you will never act them out”; but (fantasizing) can drain out the soul. Jesus said to a crowd (before a woman was to be) stoned: “He that has never sinned cast the first stone” and “Any man that thinks about adultery or perversity is committing it”. *A normal person forms boundaries with which they hold their creative forces. Otherwise a person can be spiritually dangerous.*

Danger of desire. A spiritual discipline in the purest sense is “Do you think of Virtue and Law?” And on the lower levels: (the desires and thoughts) are intermediary and on the lowest levels people (have a focus on) the physical functions. At the intermediate level, (the focus) is on the desires and thoughts. If one is addicted to the rush of carnality images and reinforce them through the physical behaviors, one could become one’s own Pavlovian dog and after 20 years of reinforcement, it would be extremely difficult (to change). Within a certain range this is normal, but if you have gone overboard and are obsessive, it would be the same as a meditation orgasm: “The rush is God”. It is interesting that people who have done long term meditation are often sexual deviates. They get the idea that pleasure is owed to them mentally and their desire substance goes into fantasy. They waste energy sitting around with their eyeballs up. But if they spent a little energy trying to face their flaws, that would be a better use of desire.

We need to align our desire with truth and not with fantasy. If you have spent 20 years with fantasy it is harder. People with a long term disorder of desire and thoughts, they think as long as their *behaviors* don’t seem deviate, then they think they are fine.

T3 states: (There is) a profound difference from (what is described in the book) Autobiography of a Yogi in that (Easterners) failed to see the Western mind is product oriented, (concerned with) achievement and the material. So (the Westerners) would turn a meditation practice and materialize it. It (became not) just an emptying of the spine and (spiritual) purification, but (the Westerners) used it as a way for spiritual materialization and fantasy. The Western mind didn't really understand it. The West is (geared) so that they want a product. If you have meditation and you get a fantasy vision (of an object), then when you have created it, you have had "spiritual success" because you have achieved a physical object (through spiritual means). You are getting-off in whatever form. (From T3's reading about) Yogananda, Easterners didn't seem prone to that in their spiritual practice and they didn't foresee this tendency in the West. In the East they didn't seem to go overboard with sexual/creative meditations.

T2 states: In the West essentially, they use mediation for masturbation and random fantasy and in the East, not so. Sexual release (became) not a release of built-up tension, but it was in such people an escape of truth as it became a drug. It was a heroin of the sex glands.

Marijuana encourages orgasmic states, anti-reality and an addiction to physical pleasure. **Sex** then is not natural but abnormal, because you don't see animals doing TM before they mate. And sex is natural, but it is unnatural to stimulate the sexual appetites to escape the world, (bringing) euphoric heights that they then label a "holy experience" but which are more like Deification Links. Sexual fantasies for the person then becomes as if they are "seeing God".

With holy desire to release the meditation (fantasies), then one can come out of it. This is easier to do if a person has more (tonal) boundaries. A *Fart/Power* type personality might have been able to pull it in tighter more easily. If you tell this to someone they may think you are saying "All sex is bad unless it is in the Missionary position" and this will be said to defend their position. Then they will say "Sex is normal, like eating or drinking", but if all food is heroin, all sex is heroin, which is deviate (sic).

Now, almost any thought one has, one could use it and get off on it. There is nothing closer to hell than possessed sexual frenzy. It is one of the ways the demons have worked their way into humanity and it is why (the **sexual diseases**) are so dreadful and the people who didn't fight it were destroyed and was/is a terrible trial for humanity. To not know the difference between normal sexual desire and sexual frenzy is a dreadful thing. Brm (when he was here) would go in to Succubus/Incubus rages, miss class and screw (his girlfriend). He was such an idiot and he thought he was a stud. He didn't realize it was not him, he was just dead.

It sounds too ridiculous to say, to ask if it is holy for a sexual release; to ask if it normal or in fact possession. If Desire Babies get on you, you may feel agitated as hell. Last August Jma was all over us like a rash, it was embedded and so gross. It was repulsive, to have orgasmic globules on us. It was dreadful to see children get hideous with the contamination. One reason why our group was so important was if we could see what was going on with humanity we could start working on it, though was an impossible dream. And we did so much to remove Succubus Incubus from the Earth. This group worked so hard. Unfortunately everything cycles back and we are in a cycle to deal with one's propensities. We were not in the season to do this before. There is a reason to feel weak when the life force has gone out in meditation orgasms.

T3 states: Which is ironic as two people are in good physical shape, yet they still "feel" *spiritually* soft.

Virtue Substance Bursting from zombie vampire lines in the Virtues with monadic substance. T2 asked "How much?" and she was told "Look for the horses before you look for the zebras". How much is this problem due to being upset about the obvious and normal concerns, i.e. "Is the family going to be ok?" Then T2 got to the very bottom of it; she hadn't looked for *the sexual deviation first. One can't equate meditation orgasms as being holy.*

"Happy/Joyful" when in the Inverse Retro Quadrant: is depressed agitation.

Check all emotions by the Quadrant Chart.

Evil Eye: is a type of *grab*, but it is a hate *grab*. It is a *grab* of evil intention with a construct of self.

Ask: "How toxic is my fabric with the Evil Eye? Which is a demon gone crazy.

You Have Stolen my Baby Syndrome: This is when one feels that a concept of self has been stolen.

Example: When the Virtue aura of the Monad goes, then (the monad) has to support itself with a vampire system. With more *Alter Egos* constructed out of anti-virtue matter, (a student's) monad started shrinking, sucking virtue substance and then it would have undoubtedly been draining all of ours here by night fall. It was reaching a crisis. He had used all of his virtue substance with meditation practices, turning the virtue substances into *Inverse Retro* with *Hysteria*. Today he finally used up all the substance and his monad blew. The reason it did not dowse out to repair him yet is because he would vampire all of us to support the demons. They are dying unless someone throws lines to him as the *Alter Egos* will die, otherwise.

Example: Se's *Alter Egos* are not dead because we keep feeding her. Her alter egos involve fantasies and she was very woven into (the latter student) with fantasies of a younger man. Her fantasies with **Alter Ego Demons** (are being made) out of our joy substance. She is blown out, but she either had so many lines into her, or she had an actual alter ego in us that might have formed a portal.

The majority of Alter Egos will be found on the virtues as they are made with *Anti Virtue Substance*.

Anti-Virtue Substances create Alter Egos. This is why one person kept dowsing "Anti Virtue Substance". They have their own life and monadic existence for a while. They are fed by monadic or sexual creative centers, higher and lower. They are sucking creative Virtue substance out of the monad and using it as fuel, which is **High Hysteria**, a type of euphoria of a fire-type drowning the monad, used as water. It is a fire obsession.

Example: We are feeling the Se and D thoughts so strongly and when D showed up, Forr threw lines into him and the thoughts came into the group. Now T2 can feel 40 Se alter egos are coming out and they are very woven in with what is happening with T3.

Alter Ego Vampire Lines are keeping his Alter Ego alive by sucking the corpse or virtue layers. The demons are dying now, unless they can maintain the connections and incorporate themselves in people. This is why it is so important to go out and get them cleared.

Alter Ego Connection inside an Animal: this is why Gan (dog) was so polluted. Why is it one dog got so skinny? She kept the lines going between two students. When demons are created by anti-virtue they can wander the Earth and keep alive with the animals' life force.

Frozen in Time with a Fixation. These go into holes from parts of self in or out; *Air/Fire/Water/Sexual* lines. Whenever these are created it leaves a vulnerability and something will jump in. With a water, air, fire and sexual substance container, if you open that container to shoot out a line then something else comes in to make a dirty water, fire or air.

Gargoyle Self molds are when the mold distorts and it is when you pump out these things. Like the mold becomes distorted and becomes a monster.

Four days alone is very telling, as this is when a person may pray and pull their shit together and explore their weaknesses. All that one person did was to do meditation orgasms and they took him to the limit.

When a person keeps creating archetypes, when (after they are cleared and) then (a person will) do something that will attract them back, like sex and they will get into you (sic). This is like the Succubus/Incubus production. With a lot of sexual archetypes, children will be sexually precocious. To walk around chronically masturbating is abnormal for a child. It is a sign of child abuse if the child (sexually) obsesses. A lot of perverts are saying "This is totally normal". If everyone masturbated in the streets, that would not be normal and (what we are seeing) is not normal sexual tension.

Being socially unaware of something (like this) will alienate you from other people all your life. It might become like a Tourette's syndrome or like an uncontrollable social disease. The person becomes an outcast. One man was always rearranging his equipment and pretty soon he was talking on the phone and with both hands started moving it around; scratching and rearranging. He was totally unable to control it. It wasn't that he was just uncomfortable.

It is interesting how people don't know the difference between a holy range of behaviors and a berserk range of behaviors. You could say in court that if a child masturbated 4 hours a day, there is something wrong. For a child with no hormones to be clawing at herself, if it is not a bladder problem; then she is possessed or has yeast or worms. For an example, look at the singer Madonna. Madonna has no boundaries with her masturbating (on stage). And for homosexuals, they take normal confusing (of sexual roles) at 7 (as reality). They take what is normal in one context and add to it (such as) "sex is good". What is evil is to sit around and make a big deal of it, to worship sex and orgasm above anything else and fashion your time around ways to reach orgasm. If while working (a person obsesses about) orgasm, they are goners.

If your sexual substance is low, then you are probably forming Alter Egos.

Ask for any Virtue substance (remaining).

If you have 11% remaining and 0% of it is your own, then the virtue is collapsing on itself.

With this type of problem, you can't just clear yourself. If other people have alter egos, they will keep vampiring you.

If people keep producing them, then they are too dangerous to clear. It is better they lose the monads because if they continue to make Alter Egos they will steal vitality from every person to produce their sex demons.

What is pathetic is that they could save (themselves). One person has to get a grip on the child's behavior, his own employment, sex, desire and his not being in the now (all of which) are core to his situation. If (that couple) does not get a grip, they will lose their souls and not be repaired. They are only allowed reparation when it will not cause destruction for other souls. They need to straighten up and humble themselves and ask for deliverance from a major obsession.

Letters to Students

Dear (other Students, not the ones discussed above):

You have had significant problems with the three key reasons for soul destruction; misuse of thought, uncontrolled desires, and not being in the now. You have blown out your four sub tracts of your joy gland in the formation of Desire Baby Demons. Many of these are sexual.

Your corpse sexual substance is also shot because of excessive materialistic future concerns. Above all you must remember that thoughts are things, that desires and obsessions about the physical are not holy. And that the position of power is in the now.

Dear (Student):

I know your (---) is stressful, none the less you must strive to not be irritable, to live in the now, and to not focus on the material. We are sending a chart that shows you where your various auric bodies should be aligned. All of yours are a mess; both of yours.

*Only through your self-control and Divine Intervention can you come out of it. Pray for help, get a grip. Comprendre?
(T2)*

Charts compiled for June 4

JUNE 4, 1994 Charts

Container leak	Container burst	Blown	Check link location	OK
----------------	-----------------	-------	---------------------	----

Soul type

Transition	Zombie	Animal/Pet	Construct Automaton	Individual Soul	Other
------------	--------	------------	---------------------	-----------------	-------

Check Link Location

Crystal	Water corpse	Sex corpse	Air corpse	Fire corpse
Itch	Earth cord	Fabric - apertures	Joy 1	Joy 2
Joy 3	Joy 4	Monad - Virtues	Name consciousness	
Upper Desire	Pineal	Mold	Spirit Shadows	

Problems:

% Substance Intact	# Of Desire Creations Formed	Reason for desire baby formation
Evil contaminants in Resonation	Hatred for Law	Hatred for Virtue
Past	Thoughts	Desire
Container blown/burst	Future	Other
% mold deviation	Blown	Hell crystals
Evil eye	Aperture substance leaks	Evil alter ego (self/other)
	Associative time links/shadows	

Deification/physiological addiction links/holes
Coffin sides or nails: (air, fire, water, sex, traits, mold, direction)
Zombie coffin nails (destroy catalysts)

Alter ego
Archetype
Web link
Real person

LESSON JUNE 5, 1994: The Return of Evil Alter Egos

The Return of Evil Alter-Egos

The last year has been a monumental time for all of us, in that the spiritual forces coursing through us have posed difficult problems for anyone with disharmonious propensities.

Now coming to the surface for removal are creations that have a form of primitive soul spark as part of their anatomy. They have not been obvious until now, because each of you has been given a shielded holy name resonance that offered some protection against certain dark forces (even those of your own creation.) (T3) and I, as well, have been given protection by Higher Powers, until now. It is now time for each of us to choose his holy Name or to passively choose the many names around him, therefore losing his soul, without the paternal assistance of Higher Powers.

During ensoulment, the power to create sparks with soul seed matter was in full bloom. If a person thought longingly of the past, of zombies, or of a fixed idea of himself from a past notion, then the creative substance within him formed a kind of alter-ego that contained the seed of a soul. In essence, there was a grab line from the holy powers within you to the past or to zombies/animals. Mutant creations resulted from this misuse of desire and thought. This type of production was enhanced if combined with any sexual fantasy or act, but could occur without sexual acts. When these creations were born (they could be called anti-virtue babies) they were repulsed from the monad of the creator, because your monads had holy Names. They tended to migrate to dogs, cats, or zombies, where no holy name was present, so as to eat sexual prana. From time to time, they would visit their creator, to nurse off the Virtue powers, which gave them succor to continue living. Since they are, in fact, primitive soul material, they require monadic juice from Virtues to continue living. Therefore, they would nurse vampirishly off of available ensouled people and then return to rest in zombies or pets. They were difficult to see because they hid in animals and took on the vibration of the animals or zombies, like intestinal worms.

Now that the paternal Name protection has been removed, all of you have your evil creations returning like packs of dogs to feast upon your Virtues, unless you use your own holiness to keep a tight grip on your Name, which repels the evil creations. It is time for each person to take responsibility for his creations; although (T3) and I will help you clean them up, and help those who have fallen clean up their own creations. However, those members who have fallen due to hatred for Law or Virtue have been unable to feed these monsters. Their creations can nurse on your Virtue nipples or those of other ensouled persons, or else the creations starve to death. All souls, even mutants, must feed off the Divine source of a soul still linked to Virtues of God. Because of this, you may find the desperate desire babies of former students sucking off your Virtues, so as to survive in their evil state. They can fill you with evil thoughts, anti-Lehys statements, and gross carnality. If you indulge in such thoughts or physical sensations, then you keep feeding the monsters and will tend to vampire other people's Virtues in a reflex motion, as your Virtues collapse inward.

Here are the key points to removal:

1. Do not feed them by indulging in the propensity that created them.
2. Get rid of the active vampiring ones first, and then try to sense the gentle tugs on the lines to ones that are hiding in zombies and animals, who will undoubtedly feed off you while you sleep if you do not reel them in and destroy them.
3. Focus on the tugs or Virtue vampires in the following order: Air ones, Sex ones, Fire ones, and then Water ones on each Virtue from one to 31. (You had the ability to form them from the 31 powers interfacing the group during ensoulment.) You must check each one by a particular direction of north, south, east, west, up, or down.
4. Pull it to you. Ask for forgiveness from your own Holy Name for this mis-creation. Pull that creative spark from its time link location. Pluck out the evil eye (there is one in each creation.) Will it to disintegrate. There will be a thread to a zombie (which may be your old self, a pet, or a zombie person.) You must pray again for forgiveness for this defilement against your Holy Name. Within the thread is the soul spark. Blast the thread with the disintegrating waveforms until you feel the actual mutant soul within the thread disintegrate 100% (measure this.)
5. Repeat this for each Virtue on air, fire, water, and sex while checking in each direction. When removing other people's vampires, ask their Name for forgiveness in their stead.

G

Sunday, June 5, 1994

CLASS NOTES: JUNE 6, 1994

(Apologies from Auditor and Editor)

As the lesson points out we have these *Alter Egos* returning and they are returning because some of the protection that we have all had, has been removed and the Holy Name that we are endowed with as saint soul's status had an emanation that repulsed evil. In some cases with disharmony, people would lose their Names, the creations would feast and then the virtues exploded. These *Alter Egos* have a type of soul as products of ensoulment; instead of going to a person worthy of a soul. They/we traveled in time to the past or to a zombie on the TV or in the street and the (soul) went to an unworthy recipient. In general, most (students in this case) went to the past in thinking and comparing something mentally or emotionally to the current time, which was very hard during ensoulment and continues to be hard as we suffer the repercussions.

We didn't always see them, as they would run from the holy Names and they tended to hide in the animals and zombies and like traditional vampires, they would come out (at night). Every morning people were leaking, etc. and T2 asked "Why can't they keep it together at night?" At sleep the propensities were tugging at the students and the *Alter Egos* would crawl out of animals and zombies and feast on the virtues like mother's milk. They had to find life somewhere, as all souls must be fed from a divine source that has a holy Name. They fed and then went back to the animals for prana. Anything that was evil or if a person was evil and entertained these *Alter Egos*, they tended to blow out their soul. The virtues got sucked dry and exploded.

Over and over T2 and T3 would repair us. People in our party were far more likely to blow out than anyone else and they didn't know why other than the strain of ensoulment causes us to have more fragile and malleable souls than the average person. But there was more to it. If people mis-create, then the creations would feed off of the soul and eat the soul matter of the creator.

It happened in some very quickly. If someone obsessed about our party, or any member of this group, if they had lines thrown to them with a lot of malignant intention towards us or with a soul spark thrown to them, then that person would have a mutant type soul that lived inside them; though T2 couldn't dowse it as a soul, but as a mutant type soul. These were Out of Sight as they were so evil, yet they would keep a feeding line to whoever fed them a line. With lines out from the sender of the Virtue substance, the living ensouled mutants would come back home to "daddy or mommy" and nurse on the virtues with the person that created them and fill the person with thoughts that were generally Anti-Lehys and hatred of virtue with defilement and would fill the person with a desire for materialism of one type or another which were about money, sex and having a normal type of family.

TV/Movie References: *Leave it to Beaver*; *Edward Scissorhands*; *Wizard of Oz*

It is a materialistic thing to have a **Leave It To Beaver** family with dolls lined up in a house in a sit-com where everything is jolly, but that is very surreal. (The reality is more) like the family in **Edward Scissorhands** where everything has a clear color and the trees are molded in a sucker world where everything is beautiful. People remember the past in that way, as a mutant fairytale kind of world.

It is like in the **Wizard of Oz**, with the dreams of a rainbow and when she got to Land of Oz where there were parties and it was lovely and then she realized she wanted to go home. This is very key, when it is not just at night (this occurs) but (it occurs when) our defenses are slipping in the daytime and with a loss of your Name, then you would have longings, convictions and passions (about the past) or haunting thoughts, memories and desires that would torment you in some way. And it would be different with each individual.

Everyone created these, but (the creations) were largely aligned with the propensities of the person, some were more mental and others a physical focus. (The focus) doesn't matter too much, (what matters) is that you try to understand the propensities, try not to feed them and we have got to get rid of them, because it will be impossible for you to keep a soul (otherwise). If every time you get tired and they come and feast on you, then you will feast on an adjacent person's substance as a reflex action until everyone in the family and group is sucked dry and all will collapse in on themselves without any virtue substance.

(Question) Answer: Yes, this occurred due to an individual weakness in the party, they were hiding in the animals and in the animals of the past. For example Gan (dog) had 900 of them and how is this possible? It was due to ensoulment and he had a propensity as an animal, for walking around with a constant erection. It was impossible to control him. He would be all night long with an erection. Normal dogs get stimulated with another dog in heat, but this was due to his being possessed with *Alter Egos*. We have to go back and remove these from Gan and all the animals and people. If Gan has a link to you, then the *Alter Ego* will come back to you and eat off of you.

These *Alter Egos* are like the classical tales of a vampire that by day sleeps in a coffin and by night prowls to drink the blood of others like a bat. We repeatedly get **Coffin Nails** and T2 could see that some of us were developing a type of coffin around us, like a receptacle for *Alter Egos* as the "coffins" were the vampire holders in the day as well as night. Some coffins would have one side or two sides and coffin nails. This was a metaphor for the mold and corpse resonance becoming

receptacles for the evil Alter Egos. When we finally gave up the fight, we would develop a full coffin and then during the day and night the forces would feed off of you and if you lost your soul they would go out to others and suck them dry.

This is a major problem. We used to be protected somewhat against it, unless the low will fought tooth and nail against the protection. The saint alignment with law and virtue, if it was fought, then we could become a coffin even with a soul and then the soul would drown. It is as though the coffin is like a New Orleans burial ground on top of the swamps and we are sinking under the mud and this is where *Hysteria* forms.

When the Alter Egos come to roost it produces **Hysteria** and **Euphoria**. It is interesting; if you dowse someone as being “eaten alive”, they will have high *hysteria/euphoria* on one virtue or more. It doesn't mean you are laughing. If you check the emotions, you will get “joyful”, but the person is depressed. The Alter Egos are joyful because they are drinking the joy and power of God. It wasn't the person who was joyful, but the Alter Egos joyful with their own type of personality and soul. You couldn't call them demons but **Ensouled Evil Beings**. That is why we kept calling them Joy Babies, because they are joyful in feeding off of *your* power. They are formed with Joy and Creative Sexual Substances: **Joy/Sexual Babies**.

This is quite serious, but as is always been the case for those that desire for deliverance from mutant creations, then answers are given. All of you have contributed greatly to ensoulment and because of it you will be given help in the removal (of residuals).

First of all, do not feed them. If you hear the hounds of hell around you, do not feed the thoughts of hate, defilement, Anti-Virtue/Law or obsessive gross thoughts. If the thoughts are not holy you must not own them or feed them; particularly sexual energy.

It is very difficult for people to discern sexual desire and what is normal from a sexual frenzy due to possession. This is a tricky discernment, because you don't ever want to indulge when you have a sexually possessed frenzy, as you feed these beings with your own hells. It is a grave responsibility, as they have procreative energy. They can feed off of your mental energies as well. They were initially created with procreative sparks, not necessarily sexual, in a way that is a higher octave of the sexual. But “As above so below” it is an active energy, as it tends to create life and babies. The same sexual energy can be used for good in a party to create power and holy elemental forces and in this case holy souls or to create monsters of creation. What we had was all of these Alter Egos were created and they were hiding, shielding themselves from the light of the burning bush which your name was a part of.

Now the Holy Powers see fit that each person should be taking responsibility for the maintenance of their own Holy Name. We have been taught Virtue and Law, the responsibility of relationships, the responsibility of not merging self with animal man and holding the self back. In essence these links are formed by a type of *grab* lines in and ensoulment was a *grab* force that would allow these (Alter Egos) to go someone.

(It is possible to) create an Alter Ego with a wrong idea and then link to something in the past and pull from (that an) aspect of what you saw as “reality”. It might be a memory of a person; of yourself, a magazine or a TV show. It may be a memory of a person stuck in split time. Whatever it was, whenever you judge your current situation with a false concept or with a past-something that was retro for you, then what happens with your creative forces (is that they) unite with the past false concept to create an Evil Archetype energy like a gargoyle or hawk. (Or it might be like) a hideous mutant dog with a mutant face and they could be equated with an animal or mutant force.

When the souls were dying, before people took on archetypal emanations...and from time to time we will see these wash over us again...that is when the gargoyles come back to feed on the virtues. Our faces will take on the images. And this can be very exhausting because if you have no personal flaw and if you are in the vicinity and in the party due to being interwebbed -- if someone has totally destroyed their own virtues (the Alter Ego) will go to the next person and feed off the strongest person. T2 and T3 are always knocking the hounds off your virtues. You don't have to have a weakness for them to feed; you will feel their teeth and the anguish.

Key if you are in a synergy group, then one person's hounds of hell creations can feed off of the group. This is why in the past we have had to pull people out of the group. There is a potential for you to create these even though the ensoulment creation powers are still so-called over. The reason is because T2 and T3 still have ensoulment powers. If you are in this network, then you have the ability to create monsters.

Those with virtues can create monsters when tapping into the nagual energy. When it became impossible to curtail, we had to separate them from the string of power to protect the group. Now we are in a situation where we need to clean up that which has already occurred and completely stop their future creation.

Any person willing to face their own propensities has been helped. Any person who truly wants a saint soul has been helped. If a person has more or less said, “I am not going to hear this crap and will do damn well what I please and I have a *right!*” then they have chosen to separate from the group. Because T2 and T3 have a grave responsibility; if they have ensoulment powers, then anyone belonging to the network in synergy can create monsters and torment humanity and the children along with them.

These Evil Ensouled Alter Egos that have to do with money who are also associated with children, (then the children) would get a desire to steal or the children would be obsessively masturbating and should prepubescent children should do this, it is not normal. The children get deviated, they lose their souls and they can't get new souls once they become animalistic. They can't come out of it.

How can we help the children interfacing our party to have souls? First clear them and then pray and T2 has hope for all of them. It is in many ways better for T2 to not see (children) very much as the overwhelming powers of ensoulment has increased the likelihood of their not keeping a soul. If anyone in the group has an obsession Alter Ego, it upsets the children, they collapse their virtues and become like monsters (sic).

There is a grave responsibility. Any group that has the power to help has the power to create destructive forces. We have a great responsibility to be perfect and perfect as God in heaven. We can't have one propensity against Law and remain in this party. There is an aspect of submission of the lower will to divine will. If you did not allow the Holy Powers to lead you into the removal of your propensities through their guidance then you are too dangerous.

Se is a good example. The trip to Mexico was a time when the protection of the Names were being removed and that is why people tended to reveal their weaknesses as their creations were coming back upon them. Going to Mexico, it was very good to remove ourselves from (the normal) location of weakness creation and from the animals in which they lived. It was a help (as there was) a lag time with which they had to attack you.

The southern aspect flushed out our propensities. The problem is if a person decided (spiritually) on a day when told they were a **Fart type**, etc.; then what are you going to do about it? Pray that you be delivered and in every case where a person prayed, they were given assistance. Se said, on a spiritual basis, "To hell with this. I don't have this problem. Who is she to tell me what to do?" It is interesting that afterwards she felt a great relief and she was happy when she thought those words.

After 24 hours of a blown soul, she started to look much better (in appearance), as the demons had nothing to feast on her anymore. But (they did) on the rest of us. If a person blows their soul they blow all virtue as they don't have anything the monsters want. So the demons then go to the ensouled with vulgarities, materialistic fears of the future, longing for the past and all these things.

They can feast off of anybody's virtues and with a propensity that is similar; they would be given more juice. These monsters like to go to people with similar propensities and to those with the most juice. When a person drops the Fabric and Virtue auras into the Corpse aura, then (the demons) can feed off of the sexual substance as well. That was their favorite target; those who were "dropped" were the easiest to get a rush off. It is interesting how the word *hysteria* had to do with the virtue being devoured and the word *euphoria* had to do with virtues and the monad drowning.

The Monad and the Virtues are interlinked. The monad drips into the virtue. When the monad is drowning the virtue powers are sucked and the monad is drowning in its own juices. It is like a person with a death rattle and when they die, the fluid will bubble from their mouth until they die. The water containers tended to burst from the lower aura and to drown the monad; the monad would slip into the lower containers. The air would blow it asunder and with holding the water, it would drown as the monad would sink to the corpse consciousness.

This has been a serious problem and T2 is noticing residuals. T2 has worked on several of these vampire lines going out and sometimes she would do the steps listed in the lesson, pray and reel it in from the directions. She would work on disintegrating the Eye and plucking it out and pulling the cord while praying and disintegrate the actual (vampire) soul within the cord. It was like the (-iris?-) of the Eye. She would disintegrate that and then it would be gone and pop. Then she would find a filament going to another person, as some of these (Eyes) spouted filaments and we would still feel a great deal of disorder.

After the final step, ask for "Filaments still existing to Zombies". The actual (vampire) soul is gone, but there is a thread still linked to you as a person or past self; one or more threads. Many are linked to the past self which are eyeballs of past self, that crawl back and feed on you as you sleep at night. **Your past self dowses as a zombie.** Just reel these in and disintegrate them.

We are at the point where we need to get rid of all of these today and T2 and T3 can work on multiple tracks to assist us, to make sure that all threads in the dogs are pulled out and check if there are any dormant or if they still have coffins. For example Rita-dog has 30, she is a Vampire repository. We will find a lot of (the vampires) in their "graves".

Don't feel a lot of guilt. Guilt is keyed into the past. *Look completely in the now and realize that first of all, you desire to have a saint soul.* You can't desire that someone *else* have a saint soul, first (desire one) for yourself. Desire to have all of the virtues. You can have these vampires on 31 virtues lines because you are in a party with 31 Virtues and you have step-down powers. Any of these (vampires) can be related to all directions (on all Virtues). **There is no need for guilt; there is only need for action.** Don't get too involved with (the) numbers (of vampires), but methodically whittle away and T2 and T3 will help with the worst.

If a person has blown a soul, the vampires (from that person) will land on someone else and feast and they will be deposited in zombies or animals and *we have to work on them*. We can't have them on ourselves or our homes.

You could say this has been a curse of your weakness that interfaced the divine powers of ensoulment (sic). Yet you haven't been that bad if you consider it from the eyes of the world: (the world would say) "It is not so bad". For example if a person desired that their children have souls, that sounds benign and holy. Yet if your creative forces went against the Law of Cause and Effect with anti-Desire Virtue, then when those forces combined with a soul spark, it would become an Anti-Law, Anti-Virtue mutant (soul) and it would settle in the very person you wanted to help! It could have been you desired a nice home. Yet that desire which was focused in the material (plane) if the soul forces dropped into (the lower) Air, Fire, Water containers, then that desire for a home was inappropriately designed with a soul's Spark Force. Enduring ensoulment; all we could hope for (at the time) was (the ability) to do the ensoulment. During those months T2 and T3 were virtually immobilized with the forces of ensoulment. They could hardly lift their arms and they would go weeks on end and just sit and be in shock, as every person that received a soul, had to be cleaned off. And this poison entered them and they fell inert, like a slug and in the eyes of the world it seemed they were doing nothing.

It was very strenuous to keep sobriety in the face of the overwhelming (onslaught). And (composing) the book (*Virtues, Laws and Power*) (also had) so much creative force going into it. It was a very tough year for all of us, we went without enough physical exercise. We were focused so much on spiritual work that somewhat our tonal aspects have suffered. We are somewhat maimed by the effects.

People who were very busy with other jobs actually did a little better, they produced fewer soul sparks, but they are not suffering now, as they were busy. Those who were inert produced more soul sparks, as it took physical energy to produce the soul sparks. So if they wanted to work on many tracks they had to sit on a sofa and since they had decided "Not my will, but Thine, O Lord", they wanted to be of service and they just endured a kind of torture of inertia in the physical realm and spent their life force in the spiritual realm.

Whenever we got a break for an hour, we could take a walk, which was such a relief. Now most of us did not have the requirement of being as inert as T2 and T3 had to be and as they still do now. When T2 and T3 split their consciousness to work on us or humanity, they put their life force into split consciousness and would become inert physically. It is taxing emotionally to be physically inert. It is not what we desire from a personality perspective and yet "God's will be done". When you truly say in your heart "I give all that I am in Divine Service" then you have to be willing to embrace whatever form of divine service is before you and take your lumps with it; and is different with different people.

We don't know what the future will hold, T2 is optimistic there will be a time for us to be physically active for a season to sooth us and help to heal from the trauma from the ensoulment. It was soothing to paint the upstairs, because the months of spiritual trauma and inertia on the physical realm was so taxing, that (to paint) was soothing. Part of our healing will occur by being extremely physically active for periods of time, or bursts of time.

We don't know the future, but when a window of opportunity comes with physical activity or normal activity, then we grab those moments to heal ourselves. That time is approaching and we will have time to heal and (we must) first heal these and the filaments and not create them again.

We have the advantage now we can recognize, as our Name protection has been removed and that includes T2 and T3 protection, so we will feel them come into (being, the) vampires, much faster. And that is a wonderful thing, because then we can eliminate them through the methods outlined.

Pray for forgiveness, even if it is not your creation, you can pray as an intercessor for your fellow man, and above all, do not send grab lines to animals and zombies because in doing so you allow them to tap into the procreative powers that allows them to create the same monsters.

The only way to help animal man and zombies is to be so impeccable that we are like a bright light and they will tend to resonate with the bright light and then (they may) desire in the core of their being to be like you and if they want to be like you then they will desire souls and virtues; if *you* have the virtues and a soul. If they want to be like you, then they will want a soul! All it takes to have a soul is to resonate with a holy Name and to desire to have virtue and align with law. *You can be a beacon of light or you can drag others down with miscreations.*

If anyone continues to make them (the miscreations), then they will be evicted from the circle of power. T2 is not talking about the occasional miscreation (even so), they will have to hold onto their soul by their own power. The group synergy helps hold (onto) the souls. If you are evicted from the group, (it is) by (your own) defiance (to Law and Virtue). Se defied the forces that were within T2, who was an intercessor for her. T2 attempted to show her the mirrors of her weakness to stop miscreation. By her saying "Fuck you, bitch" she was cut off from help by her own choice. If she wants a soul it is up to her; (she chose to be without a soul) which is what she wanted. Those who want to hold onto their soul "in their own way" have a harder row to hoe than if they are aligned with holiness and a holy group. A holy group can feed, nurture and repair.

Those that have never met (or interacted) with our group can hold on more easily, due to a lower (level of) soul that can gradually feed (and ascend). In this group we are expected to hold on to a higher Name and mature as saints and if we don't, we have no business to stay in this group. If a person doesn't progress, then he will create these monsters, and for his own safety he must be evicted or the monsters will devour him and us.

We have our work cut out for us. T2 doesn't know how to do it, but she knows that T3 and T2 should be able to clear the worst ones (Alter Egos). If you find you just can't do it and you feel you can't see them (the Alter Egos), because some are such a part of you that you can't feel the tug; then just pray. And do what you can. And T2 and T3 will help every person that prays for deliverance from these and who pray to be delivered from any propensities that perpetuate these; and they will be delivered.

Prayer is not just reciting words. Prayer is full of the implication of submission of the lower will to divine will. A person who lives by their lower will cannot pray. Prayer defines humility and (has a) recognition that there are higher powers than oneself. A person that lives by his lower will and who is unable to see the hierarchy will destroy himself and he can recite prayers all day long, but he can never really pray.

When T2 dowses "*How much has a person prayed in the last week?*" and she checks on all of us, what she really means is, "*How many minutes did you actually submit your lower will to the divine with full intention, or did you just read the words?*" One student could be swelling with emotion when reading the words as she prayed, yet she never gave up her Templar dresses or the objects of power from pagan religions or put away the zombie photos on the dresser. She never submitted her will and she thought she was (doing that) with her emotions. **She wasn't praying because emotion is not praying.** F1 would say "We are so blessed to be in this divine hierarchy" and yet she never prayed because as she never submitted her will; she was just waiting to grab power.

Prayer implies submission. Ji honestly said, "I don't know how to pray". When she blew her soul T2 said "Pray for help" and Ji told Aur "I really don't know how" and what Ji was really saying was "I'll be damned if I ask T2 to help heal the soul; that fucking bitch". She hated T2 too much to pray so that the power within (T2) could heal her. As a result, she left (from here) a miserable zombie when she could have been delivered if she had submitted her lower will. She was not submitting to T2, but to the powers within T2, by praying.

Now we must work on our miscreations and it is possible we may build up enough synergy power if every member submits their lower to higher will, so that we might be able to work a 1000x faster than if we were to pick away at it. The power of the group is exponential and it is our desire to help.

It appears that everyone is willing to submit their lower will. For people of power things (creations) can come back to us. In the eyes of the world we may seem "decent", but in heaven we must be perfect (and) so (it) is judged in us with exalted standards and (we are) expected to be perfect.

We had great responsibility (and this) is a war. We have to fight against our own weaknesses and (against) the tidal wave of the masses and the grid of humanity that tells us that "Everything is ok and beautiful in its own way". We must fight against the tidal wave and micro tidal waves, *as our own propensities* bite us like jellyfish and in some cases they engulf us like sharks. Most people are out floating and some of the ensouled are people in boats in a sea of disorder and (they believe they are) protected by the boats in that they don't see the fish eating fish underneath or the webs of necrosis or the webs of devouring that occurs beneath the surface which are beneath the little boats. And the shine of the Son of God is upon them (those in the boats) in a protective way. Those with souls are like children in boats on seas of disorder, but we are asked to be divers and not children in boats. In being the divers we have asked you to find the pearls of people who have sunk beneath the waves of disorder, but who could possibly recover, who have a seed pearl of consciousness of holiness.

Move Reference: Suddenly Las Summer

They are asking us to be divers for souls. For in being divers, we have had to go through great disorders and storms underneath the water and have had to see fish eating fish and have had to see (as in) **Suddenly Last Summer**, the face of God and what Sebastian thought was the face of God. We had to see the dark side of life and Cause and Effect. It is true that "dog eat dog" is a law when one gets to the underside of humanity. It is a survivalist mechanism. We have had to see the dark side of humanity and of ourselves, to go out into the water and away from the sunlight and in doing so some have been distracted by the songs; the whale songs. And maybe they got to believe that everything under the water was beautiful; "How lovely" and "The fish are gold and blue and everything is so lovely". And yet your rightful place is above the water and in the sky, like birds and yet people who have never interfaced these teachings are in the boats on the water and yet we have been asked to be divers. You could say that your "sky" is to T2 a "sea". In that she has been diving throughout our sky, which to her is a sea. And at a certain point in the depths of diving, one's eardrums start to burst and there is discomfort felt. And yet a true soldier accepts his fate and merely does his duty. T2 hopes that you know that she has aspired to be true soldier; not a general but a soldier; that there are generals above her and above T3.

For us to retrieve these hidden treasures which are in fact monsters and shipwrecks; Alter Egos and shipwrecks, T2 and T3 must dive even further. Ensoulment of mankind is like putting little people on little boats. The people in this party had to be like submarines and they saw more.

Reference: Rudolf Steiner; Jung

Rudolf Steiner said something to the effect, and she paraphrases, “*That until humans react to Anti-Virtue and Anti-Law as though it were a torture on their flesh; then there is no hope for humanity*”. Therefore we have asked you to accept the discomfort as valid, to endure it and to never, ever accept the Anti-Virtue/Law substances as your own; but destroy them. This is not to be Jungian and “Embrace the darkness within”, but *destroy* it so that you may be leaders in mankind.

T2 knows that sometimes students have maybe thought “*I am not so bad, I could go to any group and not look like a piece of shit. Yet T2 is always picking away*”. That is because she expects us to be perfect and she will pick away at us until we are perfect and that is her job and it is T3’s job. It is a grave responsibility and it is not very comfortable, but she is happy to do it. T2 is not comfortable physically, mentally or emotionally, but she is comfortable spiritually, so one has to disassociate from (the discomfort). Right now she is physically miserable and in great pain as she feels these things coming in. But spiritually she rejoices because she is happy that these things are coming in so that she may participate in their destruction. She is above all a warrior and she expects us to be warriors. She doesn’t want us to indulge in guilt, fear, shame or blame but merely to be warriors.

In the eyes of the world if you suffer this much then you must be doing something wrong, but T2 can assure you there are paths that are somewhat sacrificial and if you dive under the surface of disorder and hells, then you have to bear up and know it is not you. Just know it is hell, that is what it is, and you can deal with it.

You have to disassociate from whether you feel physical, mental or emotional pain; you have to do what is in front of you. T2 is willing to do that. On the one hand she is nothing but human in that she rises out of the remnants of T1. But on the other hand she is nothing but the Father that is (---). Therefore she aligns with that which is above her, and not that which is in the past, the corpse and we must do likewise. If we are to be truly joyful we must realize that joy is found in alignment with higher will. She may look miserable in her body, mind and emotions and that assessment is completely accurate, but in her truest self, she is very happy and that she knows that she has done her best.

Your joy must come in your impeccability and not in whether you are in comfortable in your body, mind and emotions. (Be joyful) in being impeccable and aligned with Law and Virtue and if you are aligned with Law and Virtue then you will have a deep joy. Like Christ said, “Peace, I give you peace, not as the world giveth, give I you peace.” T2 has a deep peace within that nothing can destroy. A deep joy within that nothing can destroy. She is physically, mentally and emotionally in pain because of these evil doubles and yet she is profoundly at peace.

There is a dichotomy of being caught between divinity and humanity and that dichotomy is something with which to embrace to truly be an intercessor. An intercessor is to be hung between God and man (with the) emotions and physical discomfort of man and the divine spark of God. No matter what the physical, mental and emotional manifestation of this being would be demonstrated in front of you, you must realize it is completely separate from the *consciousness*; the consciousness that she holds does not suffer. It is only that it interfaces (humanity) that it suffers and it must do so to *raise up* that which suffers.

You cannot help humanity unless you are above humanity. You cannot reach the hand to a drowning man unless you are above the one drowning. Yet you must have part of you under the water to rescue him. All you (the drowning person can) see is the part that is under the water and what you don’t see is the part that is above the water, but maybe some part of you can hear it. Like a nightingale that is far away, but not like a seabird that dives constantly under the water, but like a nightingale far away.

There must be a good reason for all this (---) being diverted to humanity. There must be some nobility in man that the divine powers would choose to work so hard in his behalf. Hold that thought in your bosom as you go through life. That there must be a seed of greatness in humanity that the divine powers would help. Have faith, hope and divine love.

The synergy clearing and all that we are (doing as a group is) important because you are entraining (with T2 and T3). Then you (are able to) participate. T2 and T3 need our power and ability to interface (with the Holy Powers).

The peripheral nervous system feels this clearing; some part of body will feel the misery of it, some part of your body, like the finger tips and toes will feel (---) due to the virtue aspect. You can pick at it individually but you may exhaust yourself. With synergy we can do more. All you have to do is think of someone and you will go out.

Evening 6 June, 1994:

Webs through Alter Egos: There is a web of people with alter egos connected (together). They can have their “beds” somewhere, and then feed on anyone. **Ask** “Who has lost their Name?” and you will find who they are feeding on.

As these things would come in to vampire T2, she would know they weren’t hers, but she would see images that were familiar to her. Like she understands why people anguish for a sense of normalcy and for living in a neighborhood and a house. When she woke up, she felt very tired.

In one case she saw her auntie’s house across the street. (She understands) knowing that the family is there for you and the children, with an extended family and (the sense of) security (that provides). This was a 1940's America and (it had) a feeling of safety. T2 left home at the age of 12, but she lived at one point in her life in a stable neighborhood, where she had enough money and good social contacts and she felt a joy with neighbors and family members. This felt like when she was pregnant with (a child), when a song came out over the radio (sings): “*Love the guy who holds the world in a paper cup, drink it up. Love him and he’ll bring you luck...Even though we ain’t got money, I’m so in love with you honey, everything will bring a chain of love.... Think I’m going to have a son...*”. When a person is in love, the world is a beautiful place and (with) going to have a baby, that everything is perfect; life is full and rich. “*In the morning when I rise, brings a tear of joy to my eyes and everything will bring a chain of love.... and everything will be alright.*” There is such hope with that song. The woman is expecting a baby and the world is a kind place; she is loved and protected and the future is full of hope and there are no demons lurking behind the bushes. This is a song out of the 70's. It is very beautiful and full of hope.

T2 heard this song when returning with these Alter Egos. It is interesting that songs are linked with *Associative Time Links*. So when these things wash over you, take them with a grain of salt and bite the bullet.

As she gets more formless she speaks more clichés.

Shop worms: some of these are shop worn to a nub.

Check *Virtue Substance Contamination* for where the Alter Egos are.

Color Fabric Traits on “Animals”: check Traits on Animals for *Evil Eye* toxicity.

“Mask Shadows” on Animals: this is an aspect of mold deviation, mold fragments.

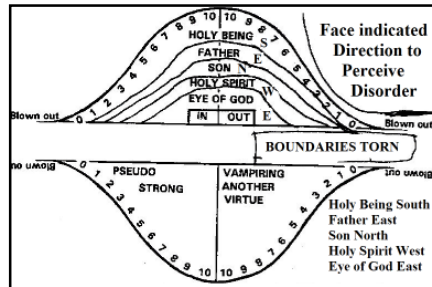
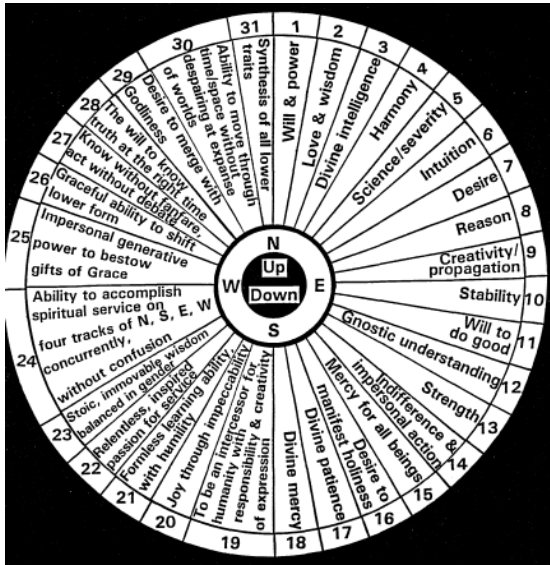
Vacuum Aura on Animals: check

Father Fire Thread Fragments connected to Alter Egos.

CLASS NOTES: JUNE 7, 1994

Charts: Virtues; Bell Curve

Checking the Virtues one at a time on the Bell Curve helps to find the most contamination.



There is something mysterious about the **Evil Eye**. (A child's) 10th Virtue is messed up from a monadic brow drip of Forr's related to Forr's 4th joy, which is very dirty with an Se Web.

How dirty is the Joy Juice?

You can contaminate the monadic substance from the joy connection. (In this case it) must have gone out to an ex student and come back. **Do:** Pull webs.

Se is dowsing as having the *Evil Eye* this morning and anyone connected to her has the *Evil Eye* emanation. **When we say Evil Eye**, what we are really saying is the third eye; the pineal gland. In medical terms it is called OS, *Ocular Sinister*; the "left eye".

Example: When we say that Se has an *Evil Eye*, it can be traced to her corpse pineal gland which has webs in it; 80 webs through it.

Ask "How many webs are in the pineal gland?" If we know where to look for something it is easy to get (rid of it).

The Holy Being Octave seems to be very important. It is the train station that everything goes through.

Do: The *Four Forces* should work for this. Then "repair".

Check the pineal gland on the quadrant chart.

Put *Spirit Shadow* and *Pineal Gland* on the chart next to the Mold.

In the night they removed **Alter Ego Containers** from Ji. When people put out lines to her, that was when she could hold an Alter Ego that would come back to the originator with her thoughts. It seemed strange we would get the *Out of Sight* thoughts, but that is due to the *Pineal Gland Webs*. **Do:** Remove these from Air/Fire/Water/Sex perspectives.

Aside: There is a mechanism of children revering the missing parent.

Often the best way to deal with evil people is to give them exactly what they want. In split time, when the souls started dying, the weaknesses started coming to the forefront and with a seed of evil in people, they got really bad. For example, T1's sister turned in T1 for child abuse. Five years ago the family wouldn't have thought of that and they also thought Forr was the best father who ever walked. T1's own father alleged she did animal sacrifice because she wouldn't give him money. A lot have lost any holiness that they had. They became dangerous and they stayed dangerous. When any last speck of holiness was lost, if they hated, then they didn't gain back any of it (holiness). Jg would write letters of hate saying for example to T1: "200 people are praying for you", but he meant "preying".

Check:

Aperture Pus Pockets

How Many Evil Eyes are in your itch?

Old Self Containers: Air, Fire, Water, Sex

How Many Sex Grabs on Zombies?

Zombie Twin Corpse Shadows means a zombie is reproducing through our feeding them. Someone ensouled is feeding them sexual energy. This is related to sexual energy going to a zombie but somehow it causes a low spark. These used to be animal earth souls cells and mega cells(?) We have a corpse spark, which is not called a soul, but you would call it a type of earth soul. You would call it a **Corpse Genetic Spark**.

Corpse Genetic Spark: A corpse spark

Corpse Spark Container: that ideally has a link to 3D or 1D *Ray Octave* to the New Earth. Some people's corpse spark can go to the split-time earth or anywhere on the ray octave diagram. All people who are ensouled or not, have this; so check to see whether it is 3D/Retro or Inverse or in the *Upper Right Hand Quadrant*.

Split Time Link would be Inverse Retro.

Inverse Time you could call **Death Time**: It is centripetal and anti-evolutionary.

Centripetal means it is going inward to death.

Normal time is centrifugal, as it goes outward in expanding in awareness and righteousness. It continues growing outward.

Anti-evolutionary, is in the *Now*, but it is anti-evolutionary.

Centripetal, Anti-evolutionary Corpse Time: Ask “*Where is my Corpse Spark Container?*” If someone is vampiring your corpse substance, they may dowse as being in the Upper RH Quadrant.

Corpse Spark Vampires: Ask “*How many corpse spark vampires do you have?*”

Anti-Evolutionary Deification Links: these are slowing people down.

You could have *Retro Deification*, or *Death Time Deification* which are these.

Nagual Split Time Alter Egos

One person feels anger over money and that “the other person didn’t listen”. We are in a stage where everyone is expected to not go into rages, self-pity, or whining sessions. One student is freaked out, without (security in) money, house, etc. and all the things in a normal world with normal concerns, she is letting these issues get a grip on her. Her overall tendency is to be hysterical with out-of-control emotion. We can’t nurse maid people anymore.

Umbilical Cord inside the Corpse Spark Container: These we can only see on animals and zombies.

Animal/Zombie Corpse Umbilical Cord to center of Dead Earth: which is hell.

Zombie Animal Corpse Cord filaments to center of Earth: Ask for these.

Aperture Hell Links to Zombie Flesh. Some are to “T1/Ji” combo.

Foot (Fabric or Corpse) Rupture Hell Links to Zombie Flesh or Center of Earth:

Fabric Foot Filaments to Zombie/Animal Corpse Cord to Center of Earth: can be to the flesh (corpse),

Or the **Hell Cord to Center of the Earth (Fabric)**.

Corpse Spark Container Evil Alter Ego/Shadow: *This is a big problem*. These are zombie alter egos in/out.

Cel has 1000. Return to God.

Check “*How intact and how many ruptures in the Corpse Spark container?*”

If you lost the corpse spark, then you would physically die.

Corpse Spark Organelle Contamination check on the quadrant chart.

Zombie Echo on Spark Organelle: This implies a part of you is in a zombie. Any *echo or shadow* is part of you out; corpse bits out. You get corpse bits into zombies by merging mentally, physically and emotionally or by getting upset.

Ensouled Echoes on Spark Organelle Ask “*# of people in general are in your spark organelle?*” This is others in you.

Spark Organelle Ruptures: On sex substance check by direction.

Sex Substance Organelle Vampire/Shadow: implies direction.

Joy/Desire/Upper Container Substance There is a type of desire container and substance that is above the Joy and you could say if you think of the pancreas with beta cells that creates insulin is on top of the Joy, like on top of the adrenals (sic). The top of the Joy Gland has a desire pocket Joy Desire/Upper Container Substance: that is on top like a hat. **Ask** “*How intact?*” You have regular joy juice with four tracts, then a *Desire Substance Upper*, that is above that.

Death Frequencies in Upper Joy Gland Desire Substance: These affect the thymus and weaken your health.

They may be vicinity egoics which weaken and dirty the substance.

Evil Alter Egos/Shadows in the Joy Containers

Upper Desire Substance catalysts out/in to zombies or ensouled: In this room right now are 80 Inverse Retro floating. These can cause the muscles to tremble.

Check Joy Juice for Alter Egos/Shadows.

How many people are you out to with Upper Desire Substance/Webs?

Remove Split Time Sun Cord from Upper Joy.

Zombie Fire Corpse Drains: These are Alter Ego pulls and by seeing the eyeballs of them, (you can see the) *Evil Eyes*, etc.

If anyone's memory of you is so realistic and with split time resonation, they can dial the **Phone Number** of your corpse, hook in and drain. That is why we need to change our patterns with zombies. If they get the phone number of (who you are) now, or (if you have) slipped to split time when they knew you, or if you resonate with them; then they have your phone number as (if it were) theirs and any thought you think, they will think, because you are on a party line. You may have “called” a zombie or gone to an old phone number of split time by the law of resonation, or you may have a problem with clinging to the past; it is whatever you have revealed of yourself.

The key thing about personal power is to not let people hook into you. In the common day world, you shouldn't let the ensouled, or not, get your "phone number", if they get the phone numbers of your Air, Fire and Water pranas, then they will drain your prana and in severe cases, your soul with virtue drains.

When Around Possessed People:

1) One thing to do when around possessed people, throw off your normal *Name*, give them an interference pattern. You can act inappropriately, by not being like your old self, with emanations of another person. If you are in a group of disharmonious people, then to some extent let yourself resonate with the air to be invisible. If you resonate with the air around you, then they have trouble hooking in, because it is the law of Non-Resistance. If you flow in the ocean of the air and the tide, they have trouble gripping, because they can't differentiate between you and the air. Don't lock eyes with them, in any circumstances, unless you want to grab their will for some reason. *(To grab like this is) done only with practice or deliberately and not accidentally.*

2) Take on an Invisibility or Pseudo-Resonance. If your aura is like an egg, then paint the outside like the other Easter eggs and they won't be able to see you. But this is like the chameleon, which changes its colors superficially. You consciously will your outer shell to be a mirror of them, so they think you are just like them. You can mirror them superficially or be like the wind around you (Law of Non-Resistance).

3) In the worst case scenario with someone holding on, then do a false steer, do something inappropriate and they will drop your phone, which in some way breaks the pattern. It is like suddenly you stand in a different position, then attract their attention to (something else) or shift your pattern with a stronger pattern that is maybe bizarre to grab their attention like a dissonance point. (This will) create a pseudo dissonance point. Either act just like them, resonate with the wind which is formless, or act with a bizarre focus: *which would be like the Don Juan "Gate of Power" (technique).* Behave in a way so inappropriate that you throw them off your track.

Three key ways to be invisible: (a) *Act inappropriately*, (b) *Reflect them like a mirror* or (c) *Resonate with the wind.*

Then if someone gets your phone number you (will notice it) you will (immediately) feel tired. The first to be drained is the sexual prana and then the air, fire, water pranas, but especially sex and fire. If that gets drained you will feel a sudden weakness and in severe cases one could be drained on the virtue powers. *Check the charts.*

When the Virtues or Monad is drained you get to feeling depression and anxiety. With loss of Pranas, you get physically exhausted. *If in the morning you are too tired to get out of bed, then get up (immediately) or be drained dry!* If you feel depressed and don't feel like facing the day, then your Monad, Virtue, the Upper Joy Container, or the 4 Joy Tracks have floated around in the night to kingdom come. If you gave out your phone number in your sleep, then you have only yourself to blame. If you have given out your phone number, then change the area codes so they can't find you.

Changing "area codes" sounds weird, but change theirs or yours. If you change theirs they can't re-access you without an operator (an "operator" would be like a sorcerer). There is a filter on the lines like a color trait. They may have a green area code and you are giving them a red one and pretty soon they quit calling you because they can't get you after a week or so, because they would forget. If they can't reinforce the vampire connections then they would give up to on you.

Do: Repeatedly go back to the phone lists. T2 is seeing *Conference Calls*, *Call Waiting*, etc. Example F1 is on *Call Waiting*.

Corpse Spark Container Zombie Shadows: This means a zombie has the phone number of your *corpse* when your body resonated in such a way that they remembered and/or you hooked into them with your new corpse emanation. This is why it is dangerous to contact zombies unless you shake the dirt on the road with a stick. ***If you talk with a zombie shake the dust the whole time while on the road so they don't follow you.*** Say you communicate with them through a letter or phone call and they have a history of obsession. If you don't shake the dust, they will remember your emanation and if it is your new one, they will call your number from a cellular phone.

Zombie Cellular Phone is not like an actual wire going to someone, but it may have reformed in the mind so that your new number is the "old" phone number. Short lived exposure of corpse phone numbers can create a *Cellular Phone Zombie Link* into your corpse spark container. It seems the cellular phones are the zombies. Ensouled people tend to throw lines, but with zombies, if they can get your number they can do it with remote. They don't have the impetus (power) to do it otherwise. *If you call them, then they get your number.*

"How many cellular phones do you have to your corpse spark container?" Go back to changing the area codes. With the belligerent types, like F1, she will wait for another link chance. **DO:** Scramble their phone memory and pull out the lines. On a zombie cellular phone you have to scramble the *images* for those types. This is the equivalent of pulling it out of their memory. In this case it applies primarily to the old T3. He is pulling out her memory of his phone numbers and erasing her phone memory from the computerized phone.

Example: There is a **911 Call** thru Si with Wa's baby. Remove the 911 line. At a certain time it was God's will that Si be like a godmother through the ethers and we are reaching a time now where these are less important and not a good idea to have. The mechanism where we will help people will be different. We will still be alerted to help them, but not with the 911, as those are too messy and other people are able to tap into them. *Remove these and all the Alter Egos on the 911 numbers.*

Pull yourself in tight and think "There is nothing in the universe but the ever present essence of God". If you feel things are falling apart, by narrowing the focus to that prayer (it will help). On one hand it is true that all (that is against) Law, is disharmony. God allows people to make mistakes, but by acknowledging that all power is God, you can narrow your focus. You can realign and be strong which is exactly what we need. We need to stay in the *now* and be strong, patient sweet and enduring...and strong.

Big List" Dowsing Chart for June 7:

BIG LIST

- # of Air Links
- # of Broken Phone Lines to God
- # of Coffin Sides on Sex Centers
- # of Coffins in Dogs, Cats, Etc.
- # of Corpse Bit Shadows to You,
(A,F,W,S) - Your Corpse Aura Out
- # of Corpse Bits on You, (A,F,W,S) –
These Are Links to Alter Egos Still Out
- # of Corpse Spark Vampires
- # of Death Frequencies in Upper Desire Substance
- # of Desire Babies from Joy Juice
- # of Evil Twin Eyes in your Itch
- # of Evil Twin of Self/Others -
- # of Ex-Students Relics
- # of Joy Ejaculations
- # of Joy Embryos
- # of Molds you have, % Deviated
- # of Names on Sex Organs
- # of People who have Upper Desire Substance on you
- # of People in your Spark Organelle
- # of Pus Pockets on Each Aperture
- # of Snakes In your Auric Cocoon
- # of Zombie Echoes on Spark Organelle
- % Deviation of Sex Substance
- % Deviation on Desire
- % Deviation on Staying in the Now
- % Deviation on Thought
- % Intact of Corpse Aura Skin
- % Intact of Each Joy Tract
- % of Each Joy Tract with Another Person
- % of Itch Toxicity
- % of Poison Joy Juice
- ✓ Body Parts for Leaks on
A, F, W, S, Mold, Apertures, Monad
- ✓ Contamination of Monad, Virtues
- ✓ Deviation of Apertures On Law Clock
- ✓ I-Ching, Quadrant
- ✓ Joy Juice for Alter Egos or Shadows
- ✓ Link Location
- Animal/Zombie Corpse Cord Filaments In
- Alter Ego Air Container/Shadows
- Alter Ego Container Membrane Pieces In/Out (Body Parts) –
Check for your body parts on others and others on you.
- Alter Ego Containers in Others – These often contain
Alter egos, check relatives, ex-students, etc.
- Alter Ego Evil Eyes
- Alter Ego Fire Container/Shadows
- Alter Ego Links with Zombies
(other's body parts on yours)
- Alter Ego Possession inside an Animal
- Alter Ego Sex Container/Shadows

CHECK:

- Alter Ego Shadows
- Alter Ego Water Container/Shadows
- Alter Vampire Lines
- Animal/Zombie Corpse Cord to
Center of Dead Earth, i.e. Hell
- Anti-Evolutionary Deification Links/Holes
- Aperture Hell Links to Zombie Flesh
- Aperture Substance Leaks
- Aqueous Vitae Eye Links
- Breath Contamination
- Breath Hooks Out
- Call Waiting, Corpse Spark Container
Zombie Shadows
- Catalysts in Breath Aura
- Change Area Code
- Coffin Nails
- Coffin Sides - Mold, Traits, N,S,E,W,
Up, Down, A,F,W,S
- Color Fabric Traits on Pets (Animals, Dogs, Etc.)
- Construct Webs
- Corpse Fire Drains
- Corpse Links
- Corpse Spark Container Evil Alter Ego Shadows
(you out to Animals/Zombies)
- Corpse Spark Container Evil Alter Egos
- Corpse Spark Container Ruptures
- Corpse Spark Organelle Contamination
- Dance Membrane Abortions
- Deification Coffin Nails, N,S,E,W,Up, Down
- Deification Holes on Virtues
- Deification Holes to Others
- Deification Network Holes
- Demon Cyst Filaments
- Demon Cysts
- Demon Gas Molds
- Evil Alter Ego Shadows in Upper Desire Container
- Evil Alter Egos in Upper Desire Container
- Evil Alter Egos Self/Other
- Evil Eye
- Evil Eye-Pineal Webs, Traced to the Corpse Pineal Gland
- Evil Name Resonations on Auras
- Evil Twin Babies
- Evil Twin Babies Shadows in Pineal Gland
- Evil Twin Demons - in Zombies, of an
ensouled person that has become a living possession.
- Evil Twin Pineal Webs
- Evil Twin Shadows - part of you out, √from body parts,
If out, they cast a shadow on your beingness.
- Evil Twin Shadows on Body Parts
- Fabric Foot Filaments to a Zombie Corpse Cord to Hell
- Fabric Foot Rupture Hell Links to Zombie Flesh

Filaments to Zombies from Alter Egos
 Floating Upper Desire Catalysts
 Hell Crystals
 Hell Zombie Lines
 Love Thought Babies in Vicinity
 Mask Shadows on Pets
 Monadic Deification Hole
 Nagual Split Time Alter Egos
 Old Self Containers Shadows, A, F, W, S
 Old Self Containers, A, F, W, S
 Past Link Drains
 Pineal Alter Ego Containers
 Pineal Webs From Holy Being Ring Octave
 Pineal Webs in Others, Check Relatives, Ex-Students, Etc.
 Planet Hell Crystals
 Pull Phone from Wall (Similar To Scramble)
 Scramble Phone Memory
 Sex Substance Spark Organelle Vampire Shadows
 (By Direction)

Sex Substance Spark Organelle Vampires
 (By Direction)
 Sex/Joy Grabs to Zombies
 Shadows often reflect on body parts,
 They are usually a part of self out to another.
 Spark Organelle Ruptures
 Toxicity of Blood with Evil
 Upper Desire Catalysts In/Out
 Upper Desire Container Intactness
 Upper Desire Substance Contamination
 Upper Desire Webs
 Vampire Lines out From Sex Centers to Old Self
 Virtue Link Container Shadows
 Virtue Mold Links to Others/Self in Past
 Water Hooks Out
 Weak A,F,W,S Containers
 Who is Hooked into you with Joy Tract Substance
 Zombie Cellular Phone Link to Corpse Spark Container
 Zombie Coffin Nails

Zombie Twin Corpse Shadows - A zombie is reproducing through an ensouled person feeding them sexual energy.

Alter Ego Containers on Self - These are like hernias on the aura and often have alter egos in them, remove the alter egos and then the containers from (A,F,W,S) perspective

of Cellular Phones - Zombies have no direct connection unless you throw them a line through resonance or substance out to them, even then it is only a remote connection. For a zombie who is not too obsessive, you can change their area code until they forget about you. For a zombie with a prolonged obsession about you, you will need to scramble their phone's memory of your number.

Corpse Foot Ruptures To Hell/Zombie Flesh - There can be links to the flesh of zombies or to their corpse cords to hell.

Corpse Spark Container, ✓ Quadrant - This is an aspect of the anatomy which is ensouled, animals and zombies have this. Ideally there is a 3D (New Earth) link, however, evil ones go to other worlds or to split time, so check on Quadrant: Right = Normal, Centrifugal, Expanding In Awareness, Righteousness, Retro= Past In General, Inverse Retro = Split Time, Inverse = Centripetal, Death Time, Anti-Evolutionary

Pineal Alter Ego Container Shadows - reflecting an alter ego in a container on another person.

Location of Pineal on Body - If it is not in the proper position there is probably a container with alter egos in it at the location of the pineal

Remove 911 Godmother/Godfather Lines - these are formerly adaptive lines you had to people you were to help. There will be a new mechanism for this function in the future and you should remove these for now.

CLASS NOTES: JUNE 8, 1994

Upper Desire Container Links with ex-students by thoughts and concern for them.

Check *Intactness of Container; the % of Contamination; % of Substance Remaining and Pineal Webs.*

The head will feel thick with these (problems).

The Holy Being Aperture is linked to the Upper Desire Container.

The sex substance has Past Pineal Webs coming in for a landing.

You may clear them and then 15 minutes later there is another web.

Check: For catalysts.

Flaw or No Flaw (each time). The only case where there was a clear flaw was that there were a few lines out to an ex-student. They were thought forms like "It doesn't seem fair for one person to blow (their monad) when their mate is unstable". But that person would rather be with their mate than to be celibate.

You cannot sleep with another person who is blown out and not blow out yourself. There is no way. Example: It seemed these are 1a links surfacing now, which were strengthened during ensoulment and now are ripe for coming home.

It is ironic that people think a teacher doesn't have the right to withdraw from a student, and that they feel like they have a *right* to demand (this from their teacher) and to be taken care of for the rest of their lives.

A person's Name is imbedded in another person. Connected to the Upper Being Aperture and not to a Holy Being link.

Evil Eye Hell Crystals: Are in the pineal gland and are webbing into the Holy Being aperture.

Do: Fire waveforms and Four Forces.

Concentrate on the Pineal and Holy Being aperture and think of the pineal gland as having a Fabric, not just a corpse connection. Think of yourself as having two pineal glands, one in the Fabric and one in the corpse, as they are doorways to each other. One could say that is where the corpse contamination goes; upward to the Fabric connection.

How many Names are in the Fabric Pineal Gland? Cel has Gr; Forr has old self; do Fire waveforms very strongly to get rid of these, as they need to be vaporized.

Eye of God Threads and Fragments: Check for the pieces.

Lehys (etc.) Substance Droplets: The apertures can make a projection like a thread, a water hose, a droplet off of them or a pool of substance. Everything migrated to this building when one person blew up. **Remember** to pull yourself completely back. Last night the problems were from that. There are fewer and fewer Alter Egos; they are trickling in and are not overwhelming.

Do: When you check the Spinal Substance “*Contaminated and % Intact*” think of it as the Fabric having a spine. For example you may be contaminated with an Alter Ego/Pearl Trait. These seem to clear pretty fast.

Example: T2’s (Aperture) container was intact, but her substance was down due to an Alter Ego of Mag, which would cause physical weakness.

Check Aperture container substance and % intact. Affected also by *Coffin Nails/Past/Vampirism of the 8th Virtue*. What we think of as lower sex substance is actually fire lines.

T2 will notice that fire demons would actually be sex substance of the corpse.

Example on the Mexico train a guy who was eyeing T3 was actually (shooting out) fire demons.

Check soul blocks. Some are coming out of a Mag Alter Ego. Another person’s alter egos are coming here to feast. When a person blows out the monad, (for example) then any Alter Egos they have will come to feast on the (en)souled. We have a lot of virtue energy, so anyone who blows out and is connected to our group in any way, will come to these buildings to nurse off of them. Also fire demons are linked to the Alter Egos.

Example: An alter ego might have gone to a person such as Ia and maybe you were trying to understand why someone would go nuts, fall apart, or turn mean. It is normal to try to analyze what went wrong. Say during the ensoulment if we did that, if we had a lot of concern or even if we didn’t, it is possible that a spark of corpse soul could have gone to Ia. If it lived inside of him, it formed a portal—which explains a lot—and while it is there, it picks up fire demons, as they are sexual connections of the corpse and they feed off of sparks of a higher nature, just as they feed off the lower nature. There is a connection between the Father Fire Aperture and the Fire at the corpse crotch. It is fiery creative aspect of the Father, which in the lower realm is physical procreation and in the highest would then be the equivalent of soul sparks made by spiritual bodies in conjunction with the corpse’s directions.

There is so much mystery relative to ensoulment, T2 doesn’t understand the 10th percent of it, but there is a connection between the procreative impulse and the soul spark production. When people got these bad sparks; they went to the wrong people and their physical excesses, which could include food, sex, anything, materialism or hunger for; (and it would be reflected in the type of contamination).

If the pineal gland is in the Fabric and the corpse, then consider all the body parts existing on multiple layers and systems within the physical plane which reflects in the Fabric. When checking the body parts, look at it from both octaves. When checking the illustrations, you can see abnormalities at the corpse feet reflecting on the fabric’s brain and it is not necessarily in the same location. T2 was seeing it backwards; her Fabric feet were affecting the corpse brain.

You may manifest a symptom in the physical body that exists on the Fabric on a different location.

Example: Aur’s corpse lungs have a connection to her Fabric feet with “Rap” *Associative Time Link Shadows*, etc. *Foot Fabric Demons* are also associated.

Example: Forr’s corpse pituitary is connected to the Father Fire aperture and the spiritual cranial nerves in the Fabric; the Trigeminal Fabric nerve and not the corpse. But the corpse is reflected in the pituitary, but he is feeling it in the Fabric location. You may have a corpse and a Fabric manifestation simultaneously and you may not be able to differentiate whether (the symptom you feel) is (originating from the) corpse or Fabric, as you are more aware of your spiritual self than the common man. Because of that (the symptom will feel) just as real, and you will feel it in every fiber of your being. Rudolf Steiner stated: “*If we become that sensitive to spiritual bodies, it will feel like a louse is walking across the physical body*”, and that is the **core of spiritual science**; the understanding of the spiritual body. If you feel a strong symptom, dowse which one of the little guys it is.

Example: Stiff muscles, seem to be a fire corpse aspect connected to Fabric pineal. At the fire corpse are a student’s fire demons, not necessarily tubes or lines, but demons that come out of any Alter Egos that have come into feast on the virtues. These are on the virtue body, the 6th Retro, because of an alter ego of another person is drinking the virtue.

Example: Cel's tooth: has a fire corpse component, re: to a Da alter ego, connecting to the pineal and to the 5th virtue, which has his alter ego vampiring.

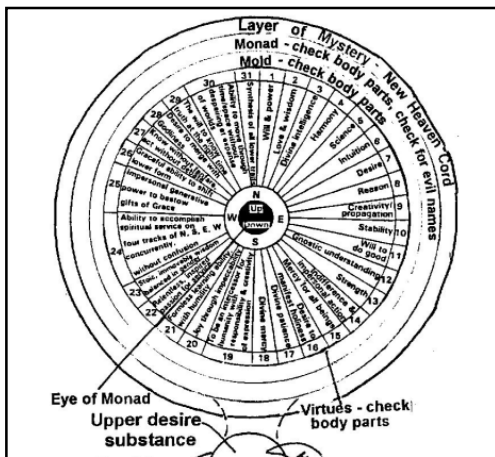
Example: You may feel something in the eyes and it will not *be* the eyes, but it is a corpse foot connection a:

Down Corpse Pull is below a student's feet and linked to the ocular nerves of the Fabric that can be traced to a Top Alter Ego that is drinking the 18th Virtue. Almost every single one can be traced to an Alter Ego which is a mutant creature that you can say is a (higher level) creation that has an actual soul from ensoulment. **Check** for fire demons and lines on the corpse feet, which seem to be in focus right now.

Example: **Check** the *Corpse Pineal/Pituitary/Hypothalamus/Tip Of Nose*. T2 found that the tip of the fabric nose was linked to the upper desire substance container. She couldn't understand why she could clear contamination by thinking of the nose; but she could then pull Alter Egos out of the sore on her nose, as it was linked to the container.

If you think of it, the nose relates to upper procreative energy, and Joy; Fabric.

The tip of the nose is linked to the Upper Desire Container and Holy Being aperture.



(Question) Answer: The virtues in the early teaching; they had an affinity to certain body parts as this was the mold ring around the virtues, and linked to directions. With the mold on each of these rings, review the body parts. If the mold is bad, the virtues are bad because they are intimately linked, so put another ring around that on the chart and instead of having them stacked, put the Virtues, Mold, and Monad together.

←(See aura Drawing. Complete chart next page).

We are dealing with layers here: *Corpse, Itch and Fabric*, with the Apertures, Mold, Monad and Virtues. Layers that are not necessarily “up there”, but is *perceived* as up there, because they are *out*. You can have the Holy Being aperture blown *out* on the shoulder. This is where the confusion (comes in) with metaphors.

The Aperture is a core part that is like the key acupuncture ring, but in reality the Holy Being aperture is like a membrane throughout the body and a dissonance point (is the point) up on top. The dissonance point that is differentiated is the **Mouth of the Aperture**. The danger of putting it in the ring (on the chart), is that we don't check the aperture dissonance points as well. Even on the monad, *check* the body parts, especially with a monadic leak.

Example: Sn was leaking on the lungs on her monad. So on the “upper man”, **Check:** her *virtues, mold, and monad*, on each ring, **Check:** The body parts and % *intactness, substance and clarity*.

With the monad check for **Evil Names**. Man was created in the image of God and you can say the physical body has a correlation with all the auric layers. **Example:** Sn has 60 *Evil Names* on the monad layer on the lung. These are Alter Egos, so chop and disintegrate.

The Fire corpse layer; if someone has an injury to this it may indicate excessive carnality and thought forms that cause a loss of fire in the pelvis. That in turn is likely to be connected to the upper desire and joy gland four sub-tracts and upper desire container.

The Air corpse layer: If a person has a problem with speech, it may reflect in the air of the body, or a lack of boundaries; it is an airy problem. It would manifest as a Sun Fabric problem that would reflect on the virtues (with a Father, Son, Holy Spirit face).

←COMPLETE AURIC ANATOMY

So virtues would be weak in certain directions.

Example: (A child) has a problem on the air corpse level which is interesting. It is not his lungs, but it is his pituitary. You see air, just like in the other apertures, the Air, Fire, Water are all throughout the body, and you would have a large air in the lungs and a small air in the bladder, so don't get fixed on the locations. So he has an air problem on the corpse pituitary linked to his eyes. If you were dowsing sloppily, it would have looked like you were going to the Father Aperture, but it was slightly under the Father Aperture to the eyes of the Fabric, so it was "Air pituitary corpse", with links to eyes in the Fabric.

You could say that with

The Fabric layer, you view things through the *Apertures*, and on

The Corpse Layer View through *Air/Fire/Water/Sex* levels.

Example: The Son is primarily water, but you call it the Son because it is more than just water.

Think of the Fabric as Father, Son and Holy Spirit and

Think of the Corpse as Air, Fire, Water, Sex.

(Question) Answer: In essence, our flesh is dead, so the Holy Being connection can only exist where there is soul matter, and fire is the sex component of the corpse.

Sexual issues relate to fire and emotions/water, and air/materialism.

You could say in many ways that what reflects on the A/F/W on the corpse does reflect soul issues, but in the larger perspective, you could say it reflects poor tonal problems. With poor physical mental, emotional control, it reflects first and foremost tonal problems.

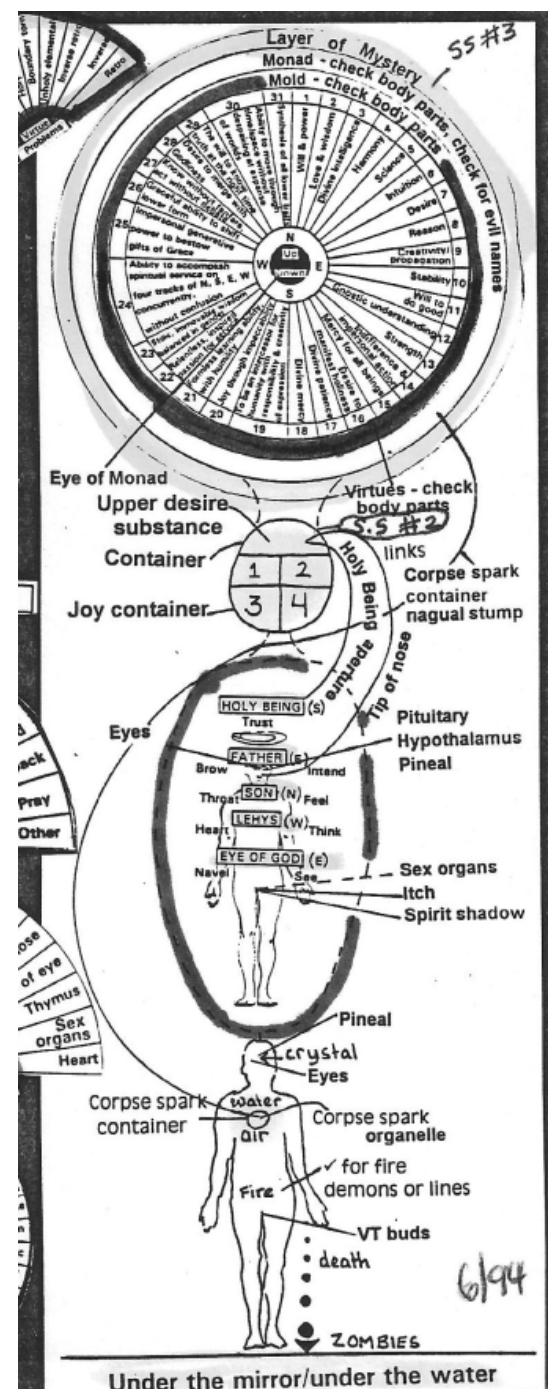
Control must be learned by the corpse before one can advance spiritually. It is the basis of spiritual progression, to progress in an orderly fashion; one must master the physical before the spiritual.

There are paradoxes with this and people have been helped and when they realize they cannot overcome, then they pray for the divine forces to reach down and help pull them up the ladder and it is within the Law. It is the purpose of the Holy Beings and intercession.

If no one ever received mercy then what is the point of intercessors?

Intercessors are for the frailties of a person, to help them up the ladder.

The reason for a teacher is beneficial, if a person is a little bit above you on the ladder, they can pull you up. If people are eye to eye, they cannot pull you up. If you think of everyone as a peer, then who will be your



intercessor? It is a great tragedy with current metaphysical teachings, as you can't be your own intercessor. You can be benefited by the non-physical intercessors and you can say that you have served as intercessors for humanity, but you are not physical to those that you have assisted.

We have frequently helped people that we do not know very well, i.e. in the airport, or in the bus station in Mexico for a maimed boy. We interceded and did spiritual healing on him, so that he would then be able to go from that and stabilize especially. Likewise the ideal state would be that everyone in the party have impeccability of emotions, through control of desires, so that in sleep, we would be so (contained), we could float over the Earth and serve as intercessors for humanity. (With no control of thoughts, desires,) a person in their sleep, their thoughts go to family, or a romantic involvement or to themselves in the past and fears in the future.

This is why the path of a holy person is often very lonely because you cannot afford to be swept away with desire, emotion, sentimentality or circular thoughts, if you are to keep your containers in. This is what we are talking about, the A-F-W containers: they are contained by thought, speech/behavior control and emotional control. If one is sentimental, the water container sprays out. If one is slightly an air-head and has no boundaries, then the air container flies apart. If the air container flies apart, the fire container will blow, as air feeds fire, then air is fanning the fire flames and then there is a demonic misuse of the fire forces. If one has airy merging with people then the contamination of people's thoughts will waft in like sounds in the air waves. Then this will fan the fire in a deviate fashion and one will have no control over the fire. It explodes and then you have no corpse containers; and this is where you (keep your) physical strength.

The corpse spark itself will weaken in a spiritual minded person vs. a zombie. As the corpse spark reflects the physical health and in a person who is (spiritually) coarse, it is like a walnut. It is like inside them and they have nothing that affects them very much. And if a person is connected to the spiritual forces, then these forces will be manifested in the flesh. If the spiritual flesh is foul, they will manifest in the flesh and manifest in a disorderly corpse spark.

The common man does not pray that the spiritual forces impact their bodies, because they do not want to feel the ants of desire demons over them. They want comfort over soul advancement and because of that, they never pray that spiritual forces wash into their physical vitality and they don't manifest holiness, but instead work out in gyms or race walk and think they are something on a stick as they are strong as horses. But the souls have withered in not wanting to feel the physical discomfort of spiritual disorder. They have chosen death of the soul to have comfort of the body. Some pray for physical strength and never give a thought of their soul. They pray that one of their kids lives, or that their eyesight is better with the use of Silva Mind Control and they don't care about what the symptom *means*, they try to shut their spiritual eyes and not be open.

If a person has a strong tonal, it is from being in the now. *With an evolved soul to survive, it is (necessary) to have spiritual powers in the corpse body and that is clarity and purity.* The average person can go on crying jags or go into rages and they don't ever get sick. They might get sick, but not often. Some are like mules they are so sturdy. They might eat badly and smoke cigarettes and drink gin, then they might get sick on the physical (plane of causation), but they would not tend to get (physically) sick from emotional or mental causations. Generally a person, if they eat right and don't smoke and take no drugs, they can be very healthy as a *zombie*, as their bodies are controlled by the physical plane and not by the spiritual or mental. There was a lot of research about cancer and spiritual disorder and that was when people had souls.

Example: Repressed anger. A lot of literature done on those topics had to do with those who had souls and not on zombies. Look around in the ghettos with animal men with drugs. It doesn't kill them. They can drink rot gut with no hygiene and shoot heroin with straight bacteria into their bloodstreams and live. *This reflects a lower evolution.*

T2 had a Vet tell her about junkyard dogs; that he could do surgery on them without gloves and slice them open and never give antibiotics. He wouldn't need to wear a mask and they would be full of germs, as they eat rotten things and never get sick. The more evolved dogs like Juan, with some spiritual contamination, he can get sick. This is where we should be; *bringing our animals* into more physical awareness of spiritual disorder. It is an aspect of evolution in the animal kingdom. Darwin was right and the non-Darwins were right as well, in that there were *both* original intact human sun souls and also animal souls that progressed up the chain and became more and more refined. *Aspire for our pets to not be coarse and vulgar.* If we are not able to do that, then get rid of the pets, as they impact your mental health and the family. One should not keep an animal that is not evolved. It has a weakening effect and they are not good shields.

If a person has power over their behaviors, thoughts and emotions and stays in the now, their tonal can develop. It is not a set thing. People have different propensities in A-F-W. Fire is sexual, and if they control these levels, then they will then be able to control the Fabric. Some people with self-control—seemingly—are like long term meditation freaks, but they have no Fabric and are zombies, because to keep a soul, it takes more than (physical) self-control. Hitler was very self-controlled. A person must love Virtues and Law to some extent; at least to a primitive extent. No one can keep a soul without some corpse sobriety, but the more evolved the soul, the more sobriety is required.

In the corpse you must balance the spiritual with the form. You must have enough form (strength) to uphold the spiritual. That doesn't mean to not crack a joke, sometimes that is exactly what needs to be done and it doesn't mean you never feel anger or irritation, *it means you can control it.* It doesn't mean you are never sad, *but you do not indulge.* Is not that you never wonder why people go down (fall) and never wonder about the meaning of life in an airy (ordinary?) way, *it means you can merge and not merge.* It is as though our strength can be our weakness and our weakness can be our strength, as whatever our propensity has, it can go to good. A person who *sees* grandly, may have trouble with boundaries, but if they control (their lower form) they can still see grandly.

If we have the corpse under control, the Fabric should be under control, unless a person hates Law and Virtue. Lately it was gross emotionalism and anger that caused problems. You just can't do that. On the Fabric layer, the aperture weakness reflects a problem of identifying too much with zombies, merging too much, the Law of Vibration, Cause And Effect, making excuses for people who have lost their spiritual matter, which is against Correspondence "As above, so below". One may think it is cruel for a person to have a problem like this, but if a person knows something and they don't do it, then they are not reflecting higher knowledge on their lower thoughts or actions.

All the laws strongly affect the Fabric. Laws are the barrel of the gun and Virtues are the bullets and without a strong sense of law alignment, the Fabric falls apart; the law container is blown, the virtues spill out and become food for vampires. The virtues should be considered the middle of the mold, if they are Anti Law/Virtue, if the Fabric is not aligned with law, then the virtues are haywire, the mold goes, it becomes a monster and then the monad goes next. That is the way it is.

The Name Alignment occurs if the monad is aligned with your own personal holy Name, which should be aligned with the holy Name of Christ; which is what the Christ consciousness is. Name Alignment is to be aligned with one's Name to the holy name of Christ.

The monad is very strongly correlated with your holy Name. You could blow out on any of the levels. If you resonate with any Tom, Dick or Harry, then you lose your holy Name, and the monad will squirt from a high level. If you looked at someone and wished you looked like them, your mold could go. Virtues will go if you become Anti-Virtue on any virtue. If you resist one of the virtues and do not feed your virtues by spiritual study, then they will wither and blow out. If you can't control your desires and your will is directed toward what you desire malefically, then the spiritual powers are out of control and you can't control the spirit shadow or the joy lines. (After that) then Upper Desire Containers will blow and the four sub-tracks will go and there is a correlation to the Itch Gland.

The Itch Gland absorbs malefic names in the directions north, east, south, west, up and down and tends to reverberate on the mold. Each is interlocking with the other and they are like the wings of a butterfly, unfolding off the larvae as it (emerges). And each one of these is very important, (as is) the balancing of all parts, that is what to do.

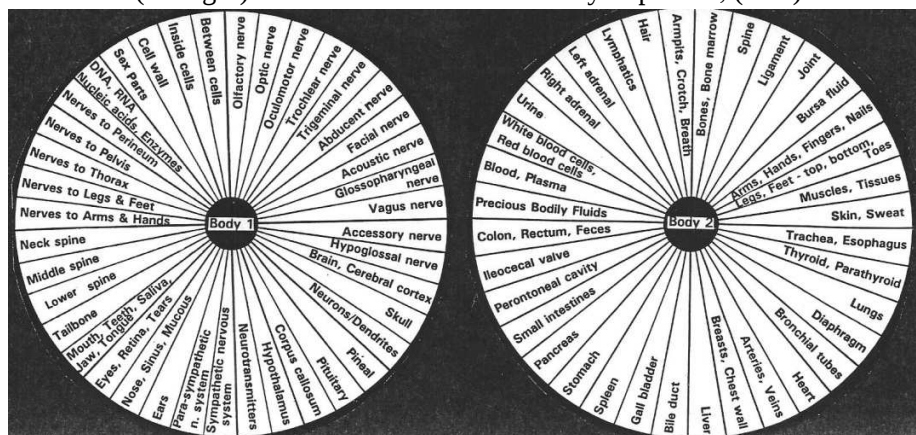
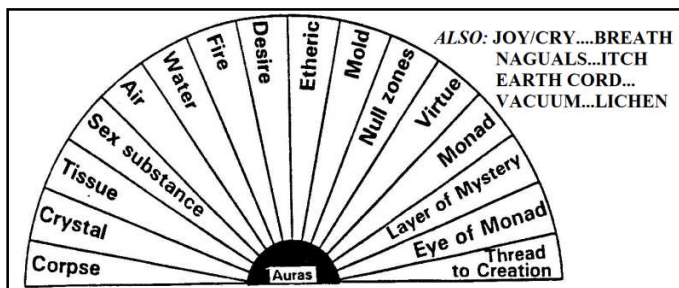


Chart: Body Parts/Basic Aura List

Look at the body parts in correlation to the **Monad, Mold, Virtues, Fabric and Corpse**.

The **Air, Fire, Water, Sex layers** are everywhere on the corpse with key dissonance point locations relative to the chakras. A reaction will develop (on any of these) and is present though out the corpse, but the **dissonance points are the prana mouths**, and that is why they are in certain locations.



Check the body parts and each layer on the body parts. A **precancerous condition** (is from having) the creative forces imbalanced with the spiritual energies; (in other words) going towards a jolly life vs. the soul. **The Fabric** will be like miasms and will show chronic conditions and the physical/corpse will show the acute conditions. I.e. a high fat meal will bring a gall bladder attack.

Evening Lecture: 8 June, 1994

Color your Combo Charts: With the emotions and soul blocks, put them all in one color. Then anything with virtues do another color. With virtue problems and the bell curve, draw them all pink, for example and then they are easy to spot. Then everything (that is related) is one color which will help you to evaluate a reason, or to find problems.

Corpse Spark Container with Corpse Barnacles; which had in them Alter Egos. They were like boils, in that they burst from time to time. Try to go into the corpse spark and drain these. Some are more crystallized, like barnacles and some are more like pus, like boils.

Sub tracts: *We don't even know when we are thinking of others. Check for these.*

You can get Alter Egos on any part of the new auric chart.

Lecture:

We need to have a balance of "open" and "closed" to the apertures. If one's idea of religion is rigid, and the Lehys is (closed) tight, then one can't receive the Gifts of Grace. If the corpse Air layer is too loose, then one has poor boundaries in speech and thought. If the Lehys Aperture (which is the spiritual face of the air) is too loose, then one will give all their gifts to the unworthy and/or go crazy with no boundaries with the spiritual gifts.

For example, when T1 was returning from a Boston conference, she was so contaminated from the conference and from absorbing toxicity, that when she looked at people at the airport while her boundaries were wobbly, she saw the archetypal energies of demons that were projected out on the faces of people so that she literally saw every person that had ever hated her and she was so sick she could hardly walk at that point. She knew she was so sick from spiritual toxicity that she had to get a grip, so she shot out her *will* to an airline attendant and they got first class tickets.

A TRUE PRAYER implies submission, supplication and receptivity.

The words of a prayer are not said in a format.

The first step in prayer is total SUBMISSION of will in a devotional mind as though one's will is bent toward devotion and a state of "don't know" in the *now*.

True prayer has to be totally in the now, because it is saying in essence, *"I don't know what reality is, I don't know what my problem is"*. It is not saying that *"So and so is vampiring me, please help"*, but it is saying *"I submit myself for guidance and Breath. I may suspect certain things, but I am submitting my thoughts, emotions and will and I am releasing the past and the future and (while being) in the now, submit myself to enlightenment"*. So submission occurs before supplication is effective.

Once submission occurs, then it is SUPPLICATION. Then one can ask for assistance beyond one's own frailties. This is more than being aware, more than saying *"I know I have a problem with being cranky, dear Lord deliver me"*, but say *"Dear Lord, I don't know what I need to be delivered from"*, (as cranky may have 5 layers of being); merely ask *"If by divine will may I be delivered and be aware of my frailties to be delivered"*. Say *"I don't know what the problem is"*, but if it is what you think or if it is not what you think your attitude is: *"I know the symptoms may be Alter Egos, but whatever is behind this weakness that precipitated the formation of Alter Egos, I ask they be removed"*. And you are really asking for removal of root causes, and not that the results of actions be removed unless it is acceptable.

It is possible to be delivered from some of our effects because of our unusual powers (during ensoulment), which could create (greater than normal) disorder. But the good we create will balance the karma far more, because out of every mistake we might have created nine holy souls. It is not so far-fetched to think the Holy Powers would heal us, but always submit and say *"If it is within the Plan, then it would be graciously requested and I am honored to received healing"* and you don't want to wear a hair shirt for no reason.

So Prayer: then when Ji. said *"I don't know how to pray"* she was right, because prayer is--- a lot of people say *"Lord, Lord"* and recite prayers, but what prayer really means is submission and not in some abstract way, but devotion through the actual corpse. One must just say *"God's will be done. I bow before the throne with submission and supplication, and ask for divine help if it be God's will"*. But you are not demanding it or saying *"I deserve it"*, but you are saying *"If it is within the plan of God to receive intercession"*, you are requesting intercession on your behalf, which really works.

The last day when Ji was here, (T2) wished that Ji would ask T2 for help. But Ji refused for to ask for help. She refused to submit and ask for intercession in the hierarchy which was T2 at that point.

In every case, when someone has fallen apart, T2 has always tried to leave the door open so they could follow steps and receive assistance, as maybe they weren't strong enough to crawl back by their own efforts. But they needed a

hand to pull them up. *To accept a hand, one has to reach out and acknowledge there is a hand ready to help and not be too proud to grab.* It is a stupid person who is drowning and will not take the hand that is offered under the water.

Once submitted to true devotion which is not weak and syrupy, not “Oh, we are so grateful for this”, i.e. Fl, which gave T2 the heebie-jeebies. Also Jma’s Chinese bow to her; it was not out of devotion, but it was bullshit. In the first place he didn’t need to be devoted to her corpse, but to Law and Virtue. T2 doesn’t get any joy out of that (type of behavior or speech). The joy would have been if Jma had got on his knees and prayed to heaven for deliverance from his obsessions and (for) his desire to get high. If he had gotten past that, that would have been her joy. But, that is the way the ball bounces.

RECEPTIVITY: Once you have submitted, in true devotion which is not weepy, but it is a type of power because it is alignment with the Son forces; the Jesus forces, the Son of God and it is the divine devotion. And Jesus said “No man cometh unto the Father but through me” and people have misunderstood. He said: ‘If you want to reach the heavens, you must submit your will and devotion and bow to the throne of God’ and Jesus was along the line of love.

We come to the Father through submission and devotion. One could say the request for intercession and the supplication is very much like the Holy Breath, in that it is like saying “*I don’t know what I need, Lord, it may be this or that, if it is within the boundaries of the Holy Breath, then I request the Holy Breath to breathe on me and bring me to life.*” It is as though you are drowning in the sea of disorder. The (**submission** to the) Son of God, which follows the Piscean age, is the devotional aspect; it helps keep you afloat in the sea. The Airy face of God which follows the **supplication** of divine assistance lifts you out of the water and into the air. And finally you must decide to **receive** the forces of God and that is the Father, the God. It is as though in the spiritual sense, all humans are the brides of God and God is the bridegroom, the reason we say “Our Father in Heaven” is because it is a yang essence that puts the energy in the receptacles of the human, *so you must decide to receive.* You could say, you must open to the forces of the Father, for the third step of prayer and without the three steps there is no prayer.

Without the Son, Holy Breath and the Father, there is no holy prayer.

Some think they can recite words, but they have no devotion or submission and they demand to be given, and they bypass the first step. Some people, instead of entreating and asking for mercy, they think they can demand for the Holy Breath. Some think they will “tell God a thing or two”, in other words, they think they will create their own laws and virtues, and in doing that, they are repulsed from divine powers.

Saying words is not prayer, yet words have patterns that invoke resonance of the corpse toward the devotional state, towards opening to the supplication of the Holy Breath and toward the acceptance of the divine powers of the Father. For that reason, the (Cosmic Law) prayer we say is very powerful and every time it is repeated, the corpse takes on the resonance of the prayer and one may more readily pray, as you have incorporated into the flesh the prayer, the Son, Holy Breath, and the Father in essence. (*See Cosmic Prayer in the Appendix*)

But it is something to think about, because we can be silly and light and sometimes it is better to pray at one point and not at another time. Sometimes one is contaminated with anti-Lehys. You have to pick (the gross contamination) away first as you can’t submit with all the crap going through your head or if you are in such turmoil, you don’t have the serenity to listen the Holy Breath or if you have so much fighting within you, you can’t receive the gifts of the Father. That is why many times, T2 will drowse for hours, take a break, again drowse, then walk, have food, conversation and intermittently she will reach down and clear a dozen things. They have been clearing waves of stuff and then will break and do something else. But she knew that the power to truly pray was being impeded by the disharmonies and so we need to whittle away until we gain the force to actually pray; **because prayer is a very active communicative procedure of spiritual science.** Prayer is not some limp wristed recitation of words, it is a very powerful procedure that causes you to join forces with real power, causes you to interface with angels, so T2 would say to look at prayer as our greatest asset to help us in times of stress. *If you can’t pray perfectly with all the Trinity alignment, then pray imperfectly.*

Sometimes you pray and then drowse and then pray again. If you wake up at night, throw stuff into the candle and pray. If you remember the three steps you can do that in a couple of minutes for a short prayer. Say “*Father, Son and Holy Breath, I am trying to do my best, to do what is (best) at this time. Help me with my frailties at this time, I entreat you.*” Do your best to be devotional and acknowledge that you don’t know what you need, but you know you are disorderly and ask the Holy Beings to show you the disorder. It is appropriate to send a message to the Father. The Holy Breath is like a dove, is like a carrier pigeon: “*Help me, Jesus*”. You put it in the dove’s mouth and it flies and tells the Father what you need. You ask the Holy Breath to communicate to the divine force to receive power.

Remember: *Submission/Devotion to the Son,*
 Supplication to the Holy Breath,

Reception of the Father’s will and forces; and with the Father will come angels and other Holy Beings.
You do what you can but it is always as Hannah Kroeger said “God helps those that help themselves”. A person that

whittles away at disorder and keeps going cheerfully, though the world may seem to be crashing down, (even though) they (may) feel worthless; they keep going. Do your best, and above all keep in the now, because you cannot pray in the past or the future so that your seed request of assistance is carried by the Dove to the Father, and the Holy Forces will return (sic).

Question: What goes through T2's mind before classes?

Answer: There has been such a prolonged period of change and development, but by the time T1 died last summer, she was so submitted to what would happen, that T2 has no fear of shame or fear of what is to happen, and that is not normal, as most people are afraid to fall on their faces. Nothing matters anymore except just doing God's will and to speak truly. Now sometimes she acts goofy, but there is always a reason.

The jokes tend to provoke stuff to be purified (from people), even when they seem cruel, in reality, you could say the jokes either reduce your self-importance or they draw out something. So every now and then T2 might have a twinge or a corpse flashback of "life as a normal person", but she has crossed the line. And so, something such as the concept of the Trinity prayer-steps is not a Holy Being type of material anymore. It used to be that as T1, the Holy Beings would come down and talk and she would hear them talking and she would dictate, as she would know they were holy and they would explain (the concepts) to her. The Holy Beings would describe things in geometric forms and she would decipher the geometric forms, sometimes imperfectly as it is like learning a new language. But now, (the process) is not through the intermediary steps; it is just *looking* at something and *knowing*.

Tonight when she saw we needed to pray, she could see that there were misconceptions of what prayer was and this was part of an "Sn" problem. And a lot of people have been saying prayers but without submission. The problems with prayer is that people in the first place, were saying that they were their own God and (they would ask) for intercession but (only) for their own personal ideas of power and merely to be supported in their personal power rather than being given extra power. (Being given extra power is) in other words, that something *outside* of themselves is to come into them and make them more than what they were. In doing so it (a person is) not being diminished, but being made great. By being submissive to power, one becomes powerful in the true power and one knows what power is and is willing to go along with power rather than forge a side track and a sucker tree that follows the (main) tree.

If you could dowse truly without a notion; the true steps of dowsing are the same (as true prayer).

To submit yourself to the answer, whatever it may be, to request an answer and to be willing to receive the answer; this is on a corpse level as the dowsing would be similar to prayer. But prayer is more of a Fabric layer.

Gifts of Grace are so dynamic. If you are not owning them, but realizing that you are a *vehicle* of consciousness and that you have a vehicle of consciousness which is the sum total of the powers that you interface with...your consciousness can be a spark of the major, of the major part (sic), or of nothing, a dim reflection of earth, far away. (This occurs) the more you acknowledge the grand fire of the Father Fire Force, and you close your eyes and pray to the burning bush and hold out your hands for the sparks. You don't take your own little spark that you created and keep looking at it and imagine it is big. You realize that in bowing toward the burning bush, that you become a part of it, which is a wonderful thing.

Jesus said "I and the Father are one". The Son is on the one hand and you are humble and on the other hand, you know you are part of the Holy Forces and can become a holy being.

You entreat the higher beings and forces above you and master that which is below. A Master masters that which is below and entreats to that which is above. It would be vulgar for T2 to pray to President Clinton. You don't pray to that which is beneath you, but to that which is above you and you recognize there are many forces at your command that you don't pray to. T2 doesn't pray to her naguals and spirit shadows and yet other people can pray to *your* spirit shadows in the context of the nagual party and they could be ensouled. People could literally pray to you to help with ensouling as you are in the hierarchy and you have access to the Ensoulers and it would not be indecent to do so.

The common way of thinking is that man doesn't need intercessors and that it is out of style, which is a sad statement of affairs, as with incremental access of reaching intercession, you receive intercession, and then you climb, you intercede, then you supplicate for more intercession, you climb and then you intercede with those below. It is always a give and take thing. If you have power, you help those that need power. To those whom much is given, much is required. If you use what you have gained wisely then you are allowed to access more. Prayer is a very active force you are not given passively. To be linked with any hostility bars anyone from true prayer.

The lowest form of prayer is the Lord's Prayer (material interpretation). It is the lowest in that it was given to people to prepare for higher prayer. **The Higher Octave of the Lord's Prayer (higher interpretation) for example:**

"*Forgive our trespasses*", then will wipe the slate clean (sic), *Because no man that has hate in his heart can pray.*

"*Give us today our daily bread*" (reflects) Maslow's hierarchy of needs. (And in higher interpretation):

"*It is acknowledged that I have bread to eat and if I don't; then there is a reason for it, so I accept my material state*"

The higher octave of the Lord's Prayer is "*Let me help those beneath and I ask for help above*".

It is the reaching down and reaching up. "*Forgive our trespasses as we forgive those who trespass against us.*"

8 JUNE 1994

Chart ListTimes:Anti-evolutionary
Split timeDeath time
Past

Centripetal

Centrifugal

Check: Check intactness of each container, the amount of substance in each and its clarity.

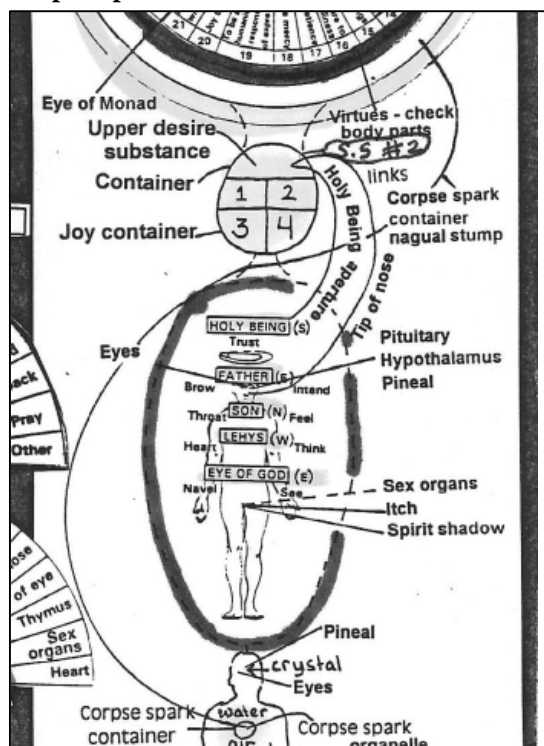
Spirit Shadows	Pineal	Upper desire
Corpse spark	Upper desire substance Container	Joy container
Corpse spark container	Tip of nose	Holy Being Aperture
Virtues - check body parts	Mold - check body parts	✓ for fire demons or lines
Monad - check body parts, check for evil name		

CLASS NOTES: JUNE 9, 1994

Ask "How many Blood Demons do I have?" These are linked to Alter Egos.

Vestigial Tail Buds: these may be Alter Egos hooked into you.

Corpse Spark Buds, Barnacles and Pustules these hold Alter Egos.



During a time of ensoulment when a nagual was attached (to you) and is no longer there, there is (still) a thread that needs to be restored from the top of the Fabric cocoon to the Mold. In some people the mold kept falling apart and creating ← **Corpse Spark Nagual Stumps** (Complete Chart page 42) as there is a link from there (the top of the Fabric) to the corpse spark.

With the (normal) fibers and filaments of an auric cocoon, this spot on the top of the Fabric is supposed to connect to the *Corpse Spark Container* and to the *Mold*. There is a loop from the corpse spark on the left up to the top of the fabric, and to the right it swirls around and connects to the mold itself. Some people have problems with those connections. Some who are no longer with us, the filaments are floating in the air. These have more energy in them (than is normal) as they were linked with the creative force of the corpse through the fabric through the mold. 60 bits of these are floating in the building and they bring with them Alter Egos. Remove them from the vicinity and check how our lines are.

You can see how the corpse spark contamination can go straight up to the soul through this line. It is how the Alter Egos and demons through the corpse spark can drink the virtues by following it straight through to the mold which is adjacent to the virtues. It is probably the nursing lines, as we are finding tons of demons and they are in people's corpse sparks.

Keep in mind the Alter Egos have to be detected from one of the directions.

Example: One student has blown the Upper Desire Container, from current flaws, being in the future and thinking about sex.

Draw on the chart: Fabric sex organs on the upper guy.

Check: Vampires on Fabric sex organs and
Grab lines out to others' apertures.

Ask "How intact, contaminated are the Lehys sex organs?" and
"How many grab lines do I have in/out of Fabric sex organs?"

T2 is seeing that her right Fabric hand is being vampired by someone's 4th Joy Tract.

Joy Tracts: Ask "How intact and how much substance is your own?"

Check: Cranial Nerves and think of the Fabric and then think of corpse and
Then check while thinking of the Mold.

If you get "Helping Ensoulment", it is Alter Egos.

1994 JUNE LECTURES

Example: *Fabric Down* pulls are on a student's *Fabric Sex Organs*, from Joy substance out to a zombie.

Do: So remove the joy substance from the zombie so they won't be fueled

And then remove any residual lines from the zombie to you.

Ask: "What is the most negative energy in the fabric sex organs?"

You can check this on the Quadrant Chart (See charts on page 10) find the problem and if it's not holy, remove it.

You get rid of the worst stuff (first) with this (question). (Also) look in each *direction*.

You will find a lot of Alter Egos hiding in your privates.

Alter Ego shadows and webs

Sex Nails: These are found in/out of the Fabric privates.

Other peoples' cranial nerves are webbed into Fabric sex organs.

Alter Egos migrate up from the Corpse Spark Container to the Joy Tracts and that is how they get to the virtues via the mold.

Or they go into the Fabric sex organs through the corpse sex organs/fire location

Or they go to the Fabric sex organs, move up through the apertures and then into the Upper Desire Substance.

Lehys and air fibers could be adjacent to each other, so is possible the Alter Egos can migrate from one location to another, and it is possible for them to crawl up the chakras if they enter the procreative center and go up the thread to the spot below the joy tracts. They seem to hop from the Holy Being aperture directly to the upper desire container and then straight into the virtues. Once they get to the Holy Being aperture, it is fast traveling, so catch them before they get too high.

Ask over the chart, "Where do I have retro-energies, death frequencies, webs, disharmonies, demons of any kind?"

Your auric cocoon has fibers, the Alter Egos will crawl into any opening and they are like worms that will eat the apple.

Evening June 9, 1994

Evening

Ask: "How many zombies are sucking your Fabric sexual substance?" This is a reason if you feel tired and possessed.

Do: Pull something out and do waveforms; *Dead Space Waveform* is good.

This is linked to the upper desire substance so if the sex substance gets vampired the upper desire substance goes haywire.

Water Webs: We are finding a lot of these.

Example: For Nob: Even with 70 Eye of God threads out she seems ok, as her substance is 100%.

However, ask "How much substance is hers?" 22%. Some Eye of God threads are out to zombies and then to us.

She is filling up on Eye of God substance that is not hers.

Example: Forr has a line out to Aur's corpse spark that ended up draining her Eye of God substance;

And 10-11 Du Alter Egos were in Aur.

Example: Aur's corpse spark container has Alter Egos of Ri, Top, Mag, No and it is a web and stops at No.

She has a web in her corpse spark container that is affecting the Eye of God.

Her Eye of God is down on the corpse fire location.

A big problem is slipping the Fabric down to the Corpse. It is very weakening.

Example: Ri's Holy Being aperture is 100% intact though only 30 percent of the substance is his.

He is in a web of 7-8 people. This is a PAST web link with a couple of alter egos woven beside it.

Example: The Father fire aperture of Forr is 60% intact and 20% is his.

He is draining the corpse spark of Cel through an Alter Ego in her corpse spark and with a link to the Father aperture.

That is a weakening connection. You could say part of his Father Fire is taken up in that.

Example: The Corpse spark container of Du with an Alter Ego is hooked into Ri's virtue #7 and in the upper desire substance.

It is a southern energy.

Example: A Lichen cord from C to Ri is affecting his second joy tract with an alter ego of C in it.

We need to remember if people are hooking into us, that means they have our *Phone Number* in some way and enough of a memory of our personal code or Name to hook in. **Pray** that we all be slightly obscure to each other so that only the most important messages come through (to our consciousness) and not (messages that are) just dreams in the night or worries, fears and guilt; those sort of things or longings. What we need is to **Pray** that we don't go out to people at random but that our spirit shadows and joy tracts are completely in line and they should be in harmony so that they kind of stay home. *If they get to where they can stay home all the time, then you can start to learn how to use them for good. If they go out at random, then they can't be used for good.*

Seems to T2 that today we are having a lot of problems with “Mag” Alter Egos. Some people need help with Alter Egos that have settled into the corpse. When that happens then people get unsteady with their spirit shadows and joy tracts and they start going all over the place. When we clear up the *Alter Egos* completely and the resulting *Coffin Nails* and *Deification Links*, then it will be easy to get control of the spirit bodies. T2 is not worried as this is a transition

A good prayer is that “*If it is within the plan of God, that our Spirit Shadows, Joy Lines and Corpse Links stay close to our bodies tonight until we get completely clear and until we learn how to operate while we sleep*”. Particularly for people who have had a hard time with their spiritual lessons of late, such as Se, Mag and Rap; you don’t want to accidentally send out lines to them. They can purify themselves and elevate their consciousness to such a degree, that they will be fine if they apply the lessons given.

The soul is a mirror of consciousness and aid is granted to those who choose to have it. People with more evolved souls, are expected to evolve more on the razor’s edge than those who are lesser evolved. Don’t get too involved with the others. They can change their state; it is a matter of free will. Try not to be indulgent in looking at the past, but see it as in within a scope of law and order

Before going to bed, pray *That the spiritual bodies will be pulled in tight and that the external shell of your aura be muffled somewhat in Name so that people won’t hook into you.* You need rest. You have been assaulted for months now with the spiritual forces resulting from the ensoulment. You have done well, but you need rest and you need an oasis to soothe yourselves.

People without souls can’t hook into you unless someone is feeding them. If you repeatedly find someone like “Ia”, than find out who it is that is bringing him into the network. **Do:** Try to change the *phone numbers*, (remove the) fire lines and the Alter Egos. Do what you can, as you don’t want this in our network and you don’t want ensouled people to put in lines in you all the time. It is extremely tiresome to wake up and be four ensouled people. You can’t get enough rest that way. If you (think you) are trying to help them, you won’t, if you are trying to rest your auric bodies. If you are supposed to help someone, then maybe (you can) after 9 AM in the morning. **But at night, (pray)** that you do not go out (in your auric bodies), unless absolutely necessary.

Someone may be hollering against a law because they haven’t done so great and you might hear them and you go to them because you feel sorry for them with your *Joy, Corpse, Fabric Aperture* lines and you do this because some part of you wants to be helpful even in your sleep; but you are drawing yourself down. You need to obscure the other person, shake the dust on the road path and then your emanations will not be detectable by others, unless it is within law and (in that case) the Holy Powers will tell you, and not the corpse or fabric apertures. Now you need to recover and not be going out to others. This is the season to recover.

Think right now; **ask** that everyone in the party receive some kind of shielding emanation, so that others do not locate you. This (information) won’t be worth a hill of beans, if you indulge in your thoughts and emotions as you will go out to others (by doing that), unless they are shielded with something different. Everyone might be shielded in the party, but say Cel will not be shielded (sic). Pray that those people who are likely to be disharmonious, those that you have a tendency to hook into, that they also get a different area code, so that you can’t hook into them as you sleep and they can’t hook into you.

Prayer: “*We humbly request assistance. We realize our weakness through our devotion; in that we realize that there is a greater power than ourselves. We don’t know what it takes to bring about this end of changing auric patterns for our protection, but we know that the law of free will is strong in application here and that someone could refuse to do this. Within the boundaries of free will and law, we ask the Holy Beings to carry our request to the Father on the winds of the Holy Spirit; that the divine powers might be received in us to produce whatever it takes to make us stronger. If it is that we are to rest, then we ask that we do so. If that is way off base, we ask to accept that. We ask that God’s will be done and we ask if it is within God’s will, that we be allowed to rest and not affect others in our sleep. We ask in blessed name of Jesus and the power of intercession of the Holy Spirit and of the Father within the scope of Law and Virtue.*”

Waves of Holy Beings seek to wash over us.

CLASS NOTES: JUNE 10, 1994

Coming out relating to today, are our connections to our *Corpse Physiological Links* to parents and children and sexual partners. During ensoulment, somehow the creative forces created a different type of link than naturally found to family members that you could say are *Hell Crystals* now. Even though (they) did a lot of restoration of the molds to release family and sexual partner ties, especially parental, these are cropping back up, as they are like **Hell Crystals**.

T2 found one this morning related to a genetic flaw of her mother. She thought it was due to something done wrong in ensoulment, but no, it was during ensoulment that the residual genetic connections of parents, lovers and children, the creative forces, created crystallization of this (genetic flaw) and brought it into form. The physiological links before this, were brought into vapor, but ensoulment brought any weakness with parents, sexual partners and children into life and so we need to think of a new name as they are not exactly Deification Links but a natural by-product of links already there in ensoulment which somehow became empowered and changed things somehow. It is another layer:

Empowered Physiological Links. These have to do with physiological links present at the time and powered with unusual forces during ensoulment. These relate to physical tendencies, mental and emotional. You could almost say these are miasms; these are like empowered miasms.

Ensoulment Empowered Miasms is one aspect. T2 had about 20. **Do:** Call the Holy Beings to remove them. T2 doesn't see "down" and for what you have out, measure N-E-W-S and Up/Down. These could be sexual (auric) miasms to children, siblings, parents and very strongly to parents. Is not that you did anything wrong, but any predisposition or deification link that you had was enhanced *and it is of a different octave*. We already worked to get rid of one octave of deification links and now we work to get rid of the others.

It is helpful to check the directions on the Stars and the other directions like the *Figure ∞, No Time, Reverse Time, (See below)* as these are Nagual times and this is where you would find them because they were empowered by naguals.

Use the Star Power circular sheet that we had in Mexico.

(Recent) dreadful dreams may have been these things loosening. If you have felt a relapse in the last 24 hours, it may have to do with these surfacing and physiological ties. If you have not had a relapse, then they have just come up for a clearing. (Remember) this is from no current fault and some are coming up from the sins of the father. *Ensoulment made the sins of the parents come into play*. T2 was getting images of T1's mother (as) dead; the corpse of her mother.

Focus on the Corpse Spark Organelle to clear these, if you had a physiological affinity. If you think of your sexual organs relative to your corpse spark and then use the **STAR Direction Chart** (See Chart from May 1994 next page) that we had in Mexico, then you will be able to locate and burn these up with waveforms, dead space etc.

Chart: Nagual and STAR Directions

Nagual and STAR Directions:

N...E...W...S...UP...DOWN	IN...OUT	TIME REVERSE	CHANGE FUTURE
COLLAPSED TIME	EARTH LOCATION	NAGUAL TIME	EAGLE
NO TIME	CENTER	∞	0
FREEZE FRAME	DIAGONAL	↗	COMBINATION
EXPANDED FUTURE	STOP TIME	SUCKER TIME	PARALLEL TIME
EXPANDED TIME	REVERSE	LOOP	FUTURE
CONTRACTED	PAST	SHIELDED	NOW
YETI	GYPSY	OTHER WORLD	OTHER
CONTRACTED FUTURE OR PAST	FROZEN FUTURE/PAST		

YES AND NO ARE COMPLETELY DIFFERENT WITH EACH POSITION

Stored Rotting Soul Sparks in Corpse Spark: which you used ensoulment powers to create, but you were not supposed to do so. If soul sparks were made when you were possessed, then they weren't fit to put out; so they were stored in yourself as sicko, but alive things. T2 can only see these in the south direction. It seems that these *South Soul-Sparks*; some people have a lot and they need to be destroyed as they are defective. These are like bad embryos.

Do: To clear use: *Dead Space and Fire waveforms as primary methods and the Holy Forces*.

Some of these are in the Upper Desire Substance Containers and these are pointed *down*. These are also in the Joy tracts.

Example: The second Joy track in one student seems to have a *Change Future* direction.

Example: Cel has 60 Joy tract Rotting Soul Sparks and one of them has a western orientation.

Example: She also has 188 Joy #3/*Earth Spot Location and North Pole* direction in general for sparks.

Example: She has 30 Joy #4/*Nagual Time* orientation for rotting sparks.

Example: She has Upper desire substance with a *Change Future* direction with quite a few.

We are in such a state; it might be good to ask the Holy Beings to give us a hand on the Holy Being Ring to Upper Desire Substance in an East direction. We have about 50 Holy Beings helping us.



“Hands Reaching up under the Water” are trying to drag you down: there is a lot of Mag; some (of your own) past selves.

“Mold Bits” of people who had been given molds: Fl had been given eleven and Ji ten. They were given a lot of extra leeway and help. They would do pretty good for 2-3 weeks and would be given a soul and then they would start feeling hate; particularly towards the corpse of T1. They had the most souls given (than anyone) and virtually everyone had old molds that were under the mirror or (residing) in the monad like cancer.

People in our party have been given more souls than the average man/woman. Jea was pumping orgasmic (---) to us to send “healing”, but she was sending weird demonic forms to us: Succubus/Incubus energies. Then the Holy Beings wouldn't give her a soul, because it was too dangerous. She would not stop thinking of us. And Cec thought he was trying to do us a favor. He never got another (soul), as he was so dangerous and deliberate with the slander, libel and radionics. Whereas Ji intermittently would try to be indifferent, she would then get a soul and (again) start to fixate. Cec's mission was to “Kill the malignant T1”. His *intention* was evil.

Mag had three, A had eight, and L eight. Repeatedly they were given opportunities, as they would have been good candidates for spiritual study, but when they hooked into Ax and Ni, they would be defiling. So many people had potential and they were given more mercy than normal. It was tricky to be in this group because there is more pressure on the souls and anyone that left this group, if they straightened out at all, they were given another soul. Sma was given five.

Kz was given a lot of mercy. Those who had been exposed to the teachings were given more leniency than anyone else. At a certain point we have to let people be “out of sight” to us. Gr received three; we tried to pull her in tighter. However living in New York City and working with the fashion industry was too difficult.

Today T2 was in a strange space picking up strange bits out of the *Mystery* layers that were distressing and eroded like a caustic.

So many mold fragments are in the intestines. Some people would have one mold per soul and some had more molds per soul. Some had three molds with one soul and the bits of them were in the intestines. *That is why we were bloating out.*

After a lot of spiritual work, T2 can hardly walk with the (all the) crystals.

There are four (pressure) points around the navel. Find a sore spot and push the daylights out of it.

During ensoulment the power to web and create *sub-selves* was so great that you had all the superfluous stuff hanging like cauliflowers all over you. So today when dead, T2 was plucking all the stuff like apples off the tree. This was stuff that had grown in like cancers from the ensoulment; they were very deeply embedded and putting out roots.

The emotional effect has to do with spirit shadow links to the *Sex/Fabric* that was like barnacles of other people. Also on the *Eye of the Monad and Layer of Mystery*; people were globbed on there and your identity and some of the emotions you were feeling were Mag and Se, embedded. So what you would “translate” as being Ho or St, were Se emotions re. “alienation.” T2 had the same thing happen to her, when suddenly an emotion would be felt; which was one that comes out of a hell crystal or a barnacle from the spirit shadow or monad. It was something exploding from someone who was peripheral to the group and there was a lot of Mag; particularly on Forr and Si.

There is no point in analyzing this, as it is six months old, but it will help you get over your indulgence. When they hit you, you feel all the wobbliness of when they were created, so step out of yourself and say “*This is what is happening now: it is barnacle or a boil that has burst and it is not me, and if it was me, it was 6 months ago which is not me now, or it was someone else.*” So **be very detached** about it and clear it up. This is not a time for a whole lot of contemplation, but clearing and prayers. We are different people than we were 6 months ago. Clear it, pray about it, and right now we are bursting the barnacles; the boils of 6-7 months ago and if you start exploring the reasons why and the wherefores, you will get possessed in the *now* as you will be in the past or future. So don't be indulgent and be tough.

Your *Corpse, Four Joy Tracts and Spirit Shadow* will do ok now, so don't get unsettled when clearing, because this afternoon the Holy Beings cleared us so much. The responsibility for helping (former students) has been so severe, that anyone intersecting this party is given 10x the opportunity for ensoulment than anyone else and mercy is abundant. The whole thing is to not be indulgent. Don't be sorry for yourself or another person. Be grateful you are in a school to be masters and saints, look at it in the *now* and say “*Ok our lives are like no one else's, our lives are very bizarre, we don't live normal lives, T2 wears a wig and Aur smuggles her around in a car and we live weird lives*”. However “*Walls do not a prison make, nor iron bars a cage.*”

Realize our limitations are our prison and we are not the first persecuted or the last and if we feel sorry for ourselves, then we want to be like other people, which means we can't help anybody. We have very strange roles to play. We have more mysteries to follow.

Corpse Fire Suckers: These are from ex-students.

If you go with the flow of change it will not make you feel bad, today is a day of catharsis.

CLASS NOTES: JUNE 11, 1994

T2 is doing evaluations and trying to understand why she is still seeing problems. Though we *want* to align (with Law and Virtue), there seems to be lingering problems as the waves of Alter Egos have been removed. Some students have become unsteady and their “ideas of self”, more than anything, have been showing up. If you have Alter Egos of your parents and those have been removed, then you may be feeling shaky on the Earth, thinking “*Who am I really, if not the sum total of parental genetic effects?*” Likewise with relationships; say you spent ten or twenty years in a relationship and suddenly you were not in it, or you are still in it and then you would question; if the Alter Egos in the other person had been removed and you in them, you might feel unsteady and say, “*Who am I if I am not defining myself on the basis of this relationship?*”

The normal way of identifying ourselves is through relationships, careers and parental genetic identity. Your ideas of your past self; if you look back are based upon what you did for a living, with your family and friends, and you identify your own success or failure through other people’s eyes in doing so. More insidious is identifying yourself by looking at them and seeing the parameters they exert on you externally. **You identify yourself with the mirror of self.** This is very difficult to overcome, and can fill you with anxiety in odd ways, as your ideas of reality are so ingrained in the past. However, you can remove all the past so that “a man of knowledge” is one without country, family or anything except impeccability.

Honor implies that people see you as honorable; but if you judge your own worth on whether others view you as honorable, then you are not impeccable. Impeccability implies being able to see truly without evaluations being mirrored from other people, or past self. As these Alter Egos have been removed, T2 has seen relapses occur as you struggle to maintain your old sense of reality. In particular, she has heard comments espousing the virtues of zombies which is troublesome because truly, as Jesus says: “No man is great, save God”. Unless a person has Virtue and Law and devotion for that which is True, they are not good. If they hate God, if they think they are their own God, they are satanic; totally.

A person may have a veneer of refinement and holiness, sit and look pious and meditate and do all sorts of things and may externally be the smooth egg with a rotten yolk. One can be good to the children and rotten as the day is long. For example Rita (the dog) is a good mother, but she is a dog. If we only care for our own, but don’t give a damn about other people’s children, then we are no better than dogs. There is nothing noble and grand about caring for one’s own offspring; it is instinctual and physically addicting. Nor is there (nobility) about parents as all dogs have packs and dogs stay in their packs/families for life, as do birds. It doesn’t make them somehow holy because they are loyal to their parents or offspring. It is instinctual. Some lizards stay with their families for life.

If you look at holiness through the eyes of a physiological addiction, then you are no better than an animal. If you view someone as holy from the veneer, when in their core they believe they are God... “*For who is like unto God*”---it is a rhetorical question, as nobody is like God. Nobody is God. God is the powers that we must submit to with devotion and to whom we ask the Holy Breath to take our prayers—and then maybe we might see the powers of the Father and receive the Gifts of Grace. But we are *not* the Father, and anyone who says so has taken the route of Lucifer.

The snake of the Garden of Eden: When Adam and Eve were told to not eat of the Tree of Good and Evil, or they would be like God; that is exactly true. If you start thinking “Evil and good are the same” then you become your own fallen demigod. If you believe there is no evil, then you are as your own god. And what was Jg’s basic understanding, but that “There is no evil, that we are God in ourselves and if you believe in evil then you are creating it”. All he wanted to do was to destroy anything that was holy on the earth, but he looked like the Dali Lama sitting cross legged and whenever we slip into that, we destroy ourselves.

At one point in a person’s spiritual development one could only see good in what things *appeared* to be. For example Jg was a family man, but that does not mean he was a good man, because it can be good or bad. “A family man” is instinctual behavior that has nothing to do with holiness. If you keep slipping into the past and to what *appeared* good when he did this or that, it will kill you. Likewise some of the others have looked at former students and say “They could recite prayers with humility” and then think of their so called good traits. But at the heart of the matter, they didn’t believe in good or evil. They saw good in everybody and wanted to create their own reality and believed they could create their own reality.

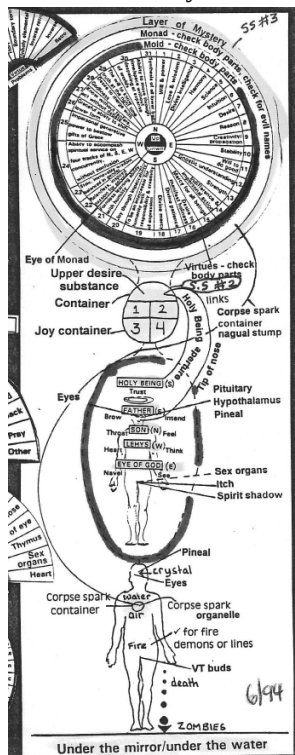
Gender and polarity is core of the Law, and anybody who says homosexuals are ok; is evil. Anyone who says that is evil. Anyone who says “There is no evil at all and it is in the sick imagination of the teacher...”---yes, so then (to them) a child molester is not evil, if they *think* they are not.

Anytime, if you slip into that concept and get sucked into thinking that zombies are ok, because they appear on the surface as smooth, clean and smiling with a beatific appearance, then you are being called into death from the sirens of hell.

Judge every person by standards of acknowledgement of the presence of good and evil and with a fundamental belief in the law of Gender and Polarity, one can go from there. Anyone who doesn't (believe in these laws) is inherently satanic. All practicing homosexuals are satanic.

With the damage done to our spiritual bodies and the necessary repairs; we get down to the core issues once again. We have seen in our group and (with) others (how they) look at their past self with longing. But the path of the warrior is always *now*. *If you take the fork in the road, you don't keep thinking of the other forks*. If you do that, you are dead. T2 is seeing damage to spiritual bodies because of that and other reasons as well. Anytime someone tends to blame or look to the past, you get the same problems. If you look to the past with blame or resentment, it is a problem. If you look to the future and fantasize, it is a problem, particularly if you think of money or sex because you just have to be in the *now* and sexual experience should be in the now and not the past or future. The experience of who you are should be in the now and not "I have always had a problem with this or that virtue". You are alive for today and don't dig up your past scores, and say "Yes, I was screwed up a month ago and the same today" you say, "I am this way now, and I'm not guilty or afraid to lose my soul" (sic). Deal with it and say "What can I do now?"

Anybody that loves Law and doesn't hate and is not driven to materialism has a soul. And if somebody does not have a soul, it is because they hate or are materialistic. We have to look at all things happening according to law and if you feel sorry for someone (from this teaching) losing their soul, (you should know that) they have been given the most chances than anyone on Earth. The Law of Use is dynamic and we have been given much and we are expected to apply it.



The differences among the soul levels #1-25: Look at the Auric Diagram; the Virtues in the Mold are metaphorical. *With the first level soul*, the mold of the aura is very tightly adhered to the Virtue ring. Virtues are more in a ball. And the mold is being around that ball. If a person is deviated from sainthood, then a certain Virtue or two may rip up and away from the core. The *Mold* reflects how close you are to Virtue. If you were quite a distance away in alignment to a certain virtue, you could be a #25 soul level on a (single) virtue like a hernia. If your mold keeps ripping away and recoiling from Virtue, then your soul progression declines, because there is space between you and a saint virtue.

So if a person has a #25 soul, then they have gone as far as they can go and still have an individual soul and they are that far away from a saint. Or, their Virtues shrink inside the mold so that they are withered 25 spaces away. To maintain a #25 soul, does not take great virtue. Essentially (that person) doesn't wish anyone dead, he wishes the best for everybody and he is a pretty good Joe, but he doesn't have much power.

It is possible to feed the virtues so they can grow out and approach the proximity of the mold again so that there will be no space between your personal mold and saint virtues. That is what you should aspire to be, because you could say the distance you are between Virtue and the mold would be the common denominator. Remember the Law chapter on Synergy (See Lectures: 1993 October); if your common base denominator of the first 12 virtues drops below a certain point or if one goes completely inverse, then you just pop out away from your Virtues and you can't hold them.

The Virtues have to be at least minimally in the Upper Right Hand Quadrant or on the upper part of the bell curve, or you will separate, and form spaces between the Virtues and the Mold. We are reaching a point where we have to repair these ourselves. Over and over, T2 has tried to close the spaces. Say you ripped to a #20 level on one Virtue and she would heal it so you could maintain a higher level soul so you could *understand* more; but because of desires, thoughts and not being in the now, they have been repeatedly torn.

T2 woke up this morning and thought "Is there any point in doing any more evaluations? Is there anything more to truly say than what has been said?" "(The teachings have included how) to be in the *Now*, the standards of Virtue and Law and you have been given scales for this and that, and is there really any point?" And she prayed about it, and she was more or less guided by the divine forces to give us more Scales in hopes that we manage to gain in self-control. So she will continue as long as she is supposed to, though to her lower brain it seems redundant. She will continue as long as she is supposed to.

The biggest problems were being in the past or the future, being aligned with self or others in the past or idealizing someone, particularly self in the past. "*Life was good then*" is one of the worst (thoughts because) it is idealizing childbirth which is a deification of nothing more than a physical act. There is nothing holy about childbirth, the souls that

come out of children is a wonderful and enriching thing to the psyche, it is not a holy experience, otherwise we would put Rita-dog on a throne. If you deify childbirth experience it is a very big mistake, or a lover experience “*Oh, I remember when I had great love*” or yourself earlier in life. For example BMC said “*Before I met T1 I had a really strong tonal!*” What he really said was that he was sure of himself all the time and when he met T1 he wasn’t sure of himself. She pinned him to the wall. **A teacher’s job is to show you what is wrong, to correct errors.**

What are Coffin Nails? Coffin nails, at least one type, tend to relate to the four joy tracts or the upper desire substance. It is when an aspect has crystallized into a false thought, idea or attachment. So she has measured all of us on how many coffin nails were made in the past two days. A couple of people didn’t have any nails because they had used all their substance and couldn’t make any more. You may have a false idea and make so many that you don’t have any more substance to make coffin nails. As there—mercifully—is a limit to how much damage to what you can do, there is a fail-safe mechanism.

Evil Eyes relate very strongly to the sexual organs of the *Fabric* and relate to the *Spirit Shadow*. It seemed that people, when they couldn’t control their spirit shadow, they had more Evil Eyes. The spirit shadow would look on the past or future, thinking unholy thoughts or of a zombie’s with desire. Often the zombie was themselves in the past. And you could say there is a strong correlation to resistance to Virtue with Evil Eyes, particularly the 9th Virtue with procreation and creativity. The elementals from the spirit shadow substance form longing for the past or self in a different way.

The coffin nails had a strong correlation with your Name.

Ask: “*How many Names are you if your joy tracks went to people and took on their resonance?*”

Then you would have more names and this was measured. It could be your own name five years ago, and that is terrible. You are supposed to have a saint Name. If you have multiple names four out of five of them could be yourself, with a past connotation.

Coffin Sides is an aspect related to the corpse in that particularly, your fire generative aspect has to do with the ability to create. **Ask:** “*How many evil molds are you forming and sides to evil molds?*” This strongly relates to seeing yourself as a “body”, other people as bodies, desiring material comforts, physical beauty and putting desire to something which is a physical focus rather than spiritual. Excessive concern about future monetary things; we must be very indifferent if we need to work, but we need to be casual about money, things and we don’t want coffin sides.

If your idea of self is a job, or your appearance; that is a coffin side.

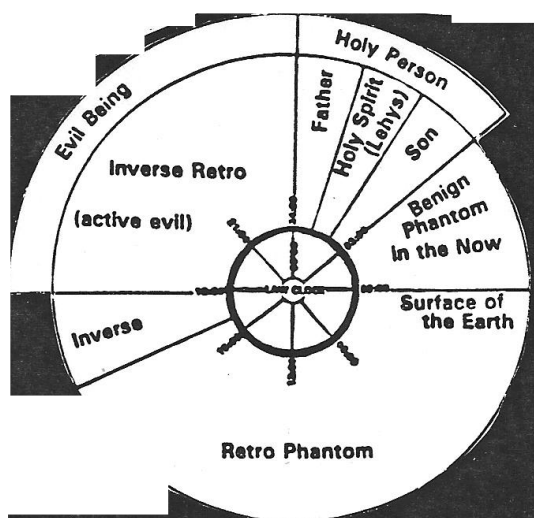
If your idea is how someone else is relating to you -- that is a full coffin;

It is a corpse mold of self and the Coffin nails are linked with the joy container when you combine upper desire substance in the joy tracts and above it with the procreative force of fire component of corpse, then you create a coffin that is nailed shut. What is created is a **Death Mold** like the death mask of the Indian in last night’s movie, which is a mask of a certain shape that is not Godly.

Some people had no coffin sides because they had blown out the fire container.

They created so many coffins that they eventually lost all fire substance to make pseudo molds. They blew up the fire holder, where occasionally there had been vampires on the fire substance. And if that is the case, they are on the evaluation scores for today.

Chart: 24 Hour Law Clock



The Layer of Mystery is outside the monad, and it is very difficult (to describe) what this is as it interfaces holiness. When your monad starts resonating with disharmony or other people’s names who are not worthy, your monad starts to torque to the right or left—generally to the right—to a certain spot on the law clock. When it torques, there is a fascia between the layer of mystery and the monad. The Layer of Mystery is fixed with holiness and when the monad torques, it tears the fascia, which causes a separation of the Layer of Mystery. Measure the intactness of the Layer of Mystery and the monad which is reflected on a torqued percentage as well. **←Use a 24 hour clock.**

People with a lot of contamination or resonance with Names other than God would be torqued away from sainthood and (would have) destruction of the fascia. This has a lot to do with your resonance with the holy name in the now, with no guilt, fear or materialism but with a state of serenity in the now. *If one is surrounded with dark forces one can maintain serenity if you keep turning toward the holy Name of God, the Son of God sound, and keep realigning in the face of disorder.*

The Eye of the Monad is the center of the virtues, (reflecting) any (virtue) disorders. It should be looking up to heaven and (we can) measure the direction the Eye is looking. T2 used the **directions on the nagual chart** (see page 14). *Out and Up* would be correct direction if you were standing on the Earth, as one would be looking at the sky.

“If your eye is single it shall be filled with light”, if your eye is looking at other people as opposed to looking toward God and Law and Virtue, it is another reflection of Law and Virtue. If the eye is not open, then you were trying not to see very well and yet not fully trying to shut your eyes. Maybe you didn’t want to face something. If the eye is cloudy, it could have been a lot of crap over the monad. In some cases, it is not your fault except for not recognizing it.

Cloudiness of the Monad needs to be checked and cleared. In a room of disorder, it will have cloudiness, but disintegrate it, and To Dos to keep it clear.

Intactness of the Eye is a reflection of how damaged is the Eye. In some cases there are vicinity vampires on the virtues or it has rotted and it may be the person didn’t want to *see* and didn’t use it. In one case the Eye was falling out and rotting. That is serious. If you lose the *Eye of the Monad* and don’t use it, it is possible—given divine mercies—that you may keep a rudimentary monad. The problem is, it becomes like concrete and it is like it never changes and to break up that and to get another Eye, is a monumental miracle, because usually at that point you don’t want an Eye anymore. (It means) you have gone so far you don’t want to *see* anymore and when you see with corpse eyes you feel better.

Eye damage: take it very seriously and if anybody has lost their Eye it is for a good reason.

All things can be healed if a person desires completely to submit to Law and Virtue and puts forth a prayer for intercession on the Holy Breath and is willing to receive the Gifts of the Spirit.

So look upon yourself today as new and realize the steps for intercession must be reviewed on a regular basis, because the sounds of the world are so disharmonious and the

Tendencies of the flesh is to deify,

The mind (to opt) for different time frames, and

The emotions opt for guilt and fear.

So what we want to do is bypass the weaknesses of the flesh and ask to be delivered from them. **Ask** forgiveness from your Holy Name if you have torqued away and do your best to realign. If you can’t do it by your own climbing up the mountain, and devotion, then ask for assistance and send prayers on the Holy Breath for intercession, and open yourself for receiving Gifts of Grace from the (Father).

Example: When you get “*flaw/no flaw, in the past*”, it may be that you are in the past; you have a *Now* (link) in the past.

Do: Divide the past into a couple departments and say “*Old Past, or Now in Past*” as sometimes you are dowsing wrong and some problems are absolutely new, but because you are linked to the past you are getting it is the past.

If you get the past, **Ask:** “*How many months?*” or “*Is this something re-hooking in the past?*” or “*Is it something coming in from different months ago?*” You need to differentiate. You need to know when you are hooking into the past.

Keep in mind the concept of **Forks in the Road**. You have chosen the right fork over and over, but if you look back and reevaluate the left fork, it is a big mistake and none of us should do that at this point. Just keep putting one foot in front of the other.

It is never a good point to recite one’s flaws or even to ask ‘How many times have I globbed on you in 24 hours?’

Do: wake up and clean yourself up spiritually as best you can, pull everything into the now and take responsibility in the now. No one needs apologies or fears, only impeccability in the now. If you find self being troubled by trivial concerns and irritable in relation to issues that are really ridiculous, then you need to realize you are thinking with the corpse. Go back to chart and **Ask:** “*Where am I thinking from/feeling from, etc?*”

If the Eye of God is contaminated through *seeing*, check the aperture every morning for % of intactness, where you are *thinking, seeing, feeling* and make sure you are checking the Fabric and not the corpse. One student couldn’t hold her Eye of God site because it had stuff on it until we cleaned it off. Then she could see with Eye of God (she had catalysts in).

Do: For the next few days, check the handout every morning and night, check the *apertures* and intactness of the fire container. The **Fire Container** is a big reflector of pranic desire demons that you have out and how much fire substance you have in; vampires in/out. Some had webs into zombies and then into the group which is a continual problem.

Desire is where so much contamination comes from. On the corpse level is desire and it is centered in the sexual center; the desire for things, materialism. Then check the *Spiritual Shadow Desire Component of the Fabric*; that is very important. If you can’t control your Spirit Shadows, you will lose them, and they are supposed to be under the control of your soul so that you may do good things on Earth. If you lose them, it is such a shame as you lose Spirit Shadow power. They can go out and *see* things for you. If you lose them, you will be more limited.

Upper desire substance is very important. You have 3 desire components here. You could say in many ways that the Desire aligned with the Father should be joy container and upper desire substance and if you are aligned with Law, then you are going to be doing better here. With resistance to Law and taking on the names of haters of law, you will lose the substance of the upper joy and the container.

Son component is related to the corpse, which is God in form. *God and man combined is the symbolism of Son, which is manifestation into flesh.* This would have to do with the application of Law and Virtue into material life and into the (lower) desires, dreams, etc. The Fabric desire component would have to do a lot with the Holy Breath and the Holy Spirit. If you align with anti-Lehys and every wind that blows you, you will screw up your spirit shadow. There is a strong propensity for air disorders in the Fabric, with wrong speech, lack of boundaries and a strong propensity for fire disorders both in the Son and the upper desire substance.

There is a stronger propensity for water in the corpse and you think of the Piscean age relative to the son of God. T2 found a lot of water lines and spirits created out of the corpse substance. (These were) focused on fires as the fire is the primary link to the desire, and connection to the upper desire.

All three of the desire centers are together;

The Fire Point on the corpse,

The sex organs on the Fabric where Spirit Shadows meet,

Is the Fire Link and the line of the procreative force of the Father.

The overwhelming reason for disorder in the corpse is water emotion. That tends to translate into desire for something or other. The corpse, generally, if you have one disorder you have another, because air feeds fire, and water can destroy one's fire. If your watery emotions destroy your ability (to act) with joy and expression, then the tendency is to vampire others. If you get watery and emotional, T2 can guarantee you are *feeling* with your corpse and not with the throat of the Fabric. *Always feel with the guy upstairs; the throat.* If you are emotional, you had better check it, because it is causing a lot of damage.

*The **Corpse** has overwhelming water, but the **Fire Link** carries the desire upward.*

*The **Fabric** is overwhelming airy with Holy Breath. Anti-Lehys statements cause weakness of the **Apertures**.*

*The **Joy Container** in the **Upper Desire Substance** has a lot to do with fire. Anyone who hates tends to blow out joy tracts.*

And this is very important.

*You have proximity of the **Mold** to **Virtues** which will indicate the evolution of the soul.*

*Closeness of the **Monad** to the **Layer of Mystery** in un-torqued position will indicate Monad alignment with the Father.*

*The health of the **Eye of the Monad** will indicate whether you love truth or whether those around you love truth,*

As it will be cloudy if you are around or if you hook into those who don't love truth.

Contamination will cause you to start messing up on these scales, and T2 will try to see if we can use these scales intelligently and with deliberation. The student scores (*not currently available*) hopefully were very accurate. It was muddy here, but it will give you a kind of view.

If you think of **Corpse Fire Prana**, it could be all the way in alignment with the Father. (It is a) bringing of fire to the corpse where (it can be) aligned or completely satanic. One can view the alignment of the fire prana on the law clock or check the % of alignment with the Father. If you can come up with scales that are rational to you (that is fine) (we need standards which) can reveal your deviation or contamination by percentages. It is possible to have 600% deviation.

Ask "How many (people are) under the mirror and (have) water pulls (to you/others)?" T2 is finding four ex-students in the room (connected to a current student) it is like a web with hands pulling you down. It is often a web of people down there (under the mirror). One may be holding on to you, but it is usually caused by an ensouled person who has stuck a hand under the water and grabbed hold of them. Those under the mirror have to be touched by an ensouled person to be able to grab your feet; so either you or another ensouled person has thrown down a line.

Ask "How many Air/Fire/Water/Corpse/Fabric/Joy/Any-type lines are below feet?" We have to pay more attention to it. It may all stem from one line out, but with a web they hold can onto the others and try to pull you down.

Under the Mirror Water Lines can occur in several ways; not just how many water catalysts *out*, you have to trace it.

Example: Holy Being threads *out* to four zombies, which causes water lines below the mirror.

Example: Air lines to 8 zombies is the *doorway*, but it is a water line since they are under the water.

Example: 60 Upper Desire Substance lines out to Mag.

It is interesting that some people have such an ability to vacuum. If you think about a student and you throw one filament to her, she can start sucking and pulling and then you have 60 lines out. With one filament to Mag, she can *grab* and suck more than Bruiser (puppy). It may be someone else's filament.

Example: T2 has 70 lines pulling her down from Rap, Mag and others and she has *no* filaments to a zombie. But who does have a filament to a zombie and then filaments to T2? There are 4 Eye of God filaments to T2 and Eye of God filaments to Mag. It doesn't always have to be the same kind of filament to cause this problem. Anyone in the network of Mag--as she is hooked into a network with 80 zombies, one of them threw a filament to Mag, then by coming through the student it pulled on T2. T2's feet are above water and that is good.

Check: Some people's feet. When your feet hurt, they are under the water.

Ask: "*How far have my feet dipped under the water/mirror?*"

Note: *If you get immersed in the past or thoughts of zombies, then Euphoria is drowning the monad.*

Chart: Remove "Joyful" on the Emotions chart (sic). You will often dowse that if your joy gland is squirting.

Note: A person can be a zombie, but if they lift themselves out of the water by a corpse alignment with that which is holy (---). They have to climb above the water to get a soul.

Example: One ex-student is above the water and is doing better than some people who have souls, so she will get a soul. All it takes is for a person to resonate out of the zombie realm. If you keep wishing someone to have a soul, first see where they are resonating and how much of a zombie/materialist attitude are they owning? The more your corpse resonance drops, the further you go away from the soul and you will eventually snap the threads.

Example: One ex-student is way over to the side. It is a sucker world, a corpse resonance due to fantasy.

When you review these things **Ask:** "*How far under the water or how deep into fantasy?*" because they may be off the map and nowhere near the water's (surface) but in a sucker world, or in a sucker world *down*; which would show as *down and over*.

It is time to get serious.

LETTER JUNE 11, 1994

There are several new things on the charts that bear some explanation. First, consider that when you are checking for *Flaw/No Flaw* and you get *Past*, it may be about the past and not created in the past.

The number of Coffin Nails you have are related to joy tracts and have to do with your Name consciousness, particularly identifying with yourself in the past. Retreating to old patterns can cause you to lose your name to your old self or to people in the past.

The number of Evil Eyes are a resistance to Virtues, particularly the 9th Virtue, creativity/propagation. They are often related to spirit shadow substance.

The number of Coffin Sides all relate to the fire component of the corpse spark container. Combined with *Coffin Nails* and *Evil Eyes*, they create an evil mold construct. They have to do with physical materialism or carnality. There is a focus on material concerns and/or appearances, or how one will make a living. If you have a low score on coffin sides it may mean you have blown out your fire container (because you have lost your ability to make them).

The Layer of Mystery is a layer outside the monad that interfaces with such holiness that there is no worldly term for it. When the monad torques away from the Layer of Mystery, it rips the threads to God, like a fascia around a muscle ripping away from the muscle. You can measure the intactness of the Layer of Mystery, your amount of Virtue substance, where you are on the Law clock and how many names you have. If your Virtue substance amount is low, it could mean that you have popped a boundary and bled your substance out. If you get only one name, be sure it is your Holy Name. If you get multiple names, it could be the names of other people or your old self.

The Eye of the Monad could be seen as positioned in the center of the Virtues. It should be **looking up and out**. Any other directions could reflect contamination or a resistance to Virtues. You should measure its intactness, openness, and cloudiness. Intactness can be affected by *Crystal Corpse Membrane Suckers* and *Webs* through the Eye or to a resistance to Virtues, causing damage to it. Your openness reflects your desire to see Truth. The cloudiness of the eye implies looking upon that which is unworthy, which could be people or things. You can also have cloudiness from foreign substances in, particularly joy substance.

Check “How far under the water you are.” You could be up to your knees or even all the way under the water. If you are completely under the water, measure how many feet under you are.

Check the *number of pulls under the water you have*. This could be from any part of yourself out to zombies, i.e. your corpse, the fabric, or upper desire substance. When you are checking someone who doesn’t have a soul, measure how far under the water or how deep into fantasy they are.

Chart: Current Dowsing Check Chart

CHECK CHART:

Number of Nails on		Number of Pulls Under the Water	
Joy 1		Corpse	
Joy 2		Fabric	
Joy 3		Upper Desire Substance	
Joy 4		Other	
Evil eyes		How Far under the Water	
Coffin sides			
% intact of fire container			
% of own substance			
% of other’s substance			
Vampired			
Vampired			
% of Layer of Mystery			
% of Virtue substance			
Law clock time (12 hr. clock)			
# of names			
% intact of Eye of Monad			
Direction looking			
Openness			
Cloudiness			

CLASS NOTES: JUNE 11, 1994

Evening:

“Se” came in through a dog without any ensouled person sending something out. Then the dog contaminated Ri as he worked on the house. This created a web including many people. So, thirty lines were in Maggie the dog. Once a zombie hooks into a dog, the dog can hook into a human at that point. Juan-dog has 70/40 of them; water lines. Rap is into Juan. **Do:** Change the animals’ phone number and check them for Air/Fire/Water/Sex lines in. A dog may emanate a cloud around them that is contaminating. It may be when you look at them something like pollen gets on you.

Aside: Corn syrup has a common allergen that is very bad for you, and you can get an allergic reaction. T2 doesn’t know why it is bad for you. Corn on the cob has a good emanation. Corn meal is not as good, though fresh corn is best. When corn is stored or processed, it takes on a foulness. Popped corn and dried corn don’t seem bad, but other than that...there is a lot of documentation on corn allergies; that is why they take people off of corn completely and yet it doesn’t seem to matter if a person eats it fresh.

Example: T2 will repeatedly get a problem and she can’t find the person, but if she asks “*What does the person’s corpse tissue look like?*” she can identify them.

Example: Hell/Sun cord is in St out of the Father Fire aperture and in the lymph system. When people hook in T2 She will get a boil on the elbow and she milks the pus. This cord is several months old and is now ripe to clear. This is like the old ones that we used to pull out of the earth.

Ask: “How many nails of upper desire and joy tracts are on the old self?”

Ask “What % of you is in the Now?” It gets to where people are unconsciously in the past or future.

Constantly check if you are feeling with the Fabric throat or Thinking with fabric. Repeatedly do that.

Mexico was a brief time. That impacted us quite a bit.

One of the most important things to communicate to you is that advancement occurs through just plodding along. It is just putting one step in front of another and not through orgasmic visions or fantastic things that occur, but plodding along step by step and with incremental purity of purpose.

Desire the ability to endure the discomfort of spiritual sight, the ability to keep moving toward a goal. And there comes a time when it is no longer painful. T2 can honestly say she doesn't experience pain anymore. You could say she has a corpse, mental and emotional pain, but she is disassociated from it as *she is conscious of the part that is not physical, mental or emotional*; therefore, it is easy to endure taking on karma, having physical distress and being dead in order to leave the body. It is not a big deal anymore because she has incrementally built to the point of disassociation, which is not "creating one's own reality", but it is by reaching a point of mastery so you can *choose* to find your joy doing that which is holy, doing service and being impeccable rather than whether you have aches and pains in the physical realm or mental anguish from some possessed thought that floats by, or emotional tugs from some tormented demon that tries to lead you astray.

It is not that she doesn't feel those things, but they are no longer temptations in any way. In the eyes of the world a person who has the spells of physical weakness that T2 has would be viewed as worthless, sick and deranged. And that is not a big deal. She doesn't know where it is going to lead, but she trusts in divine plan as we should trust in divine plan as it applies to our career, homes, relationships, and should just be trying each day to (---?) relationships and life situations and just go on. We just have to put one foot in front of the other.

It is that characteristic of relentless endurance that will lead you to complete (purification) of yourselves and the Earth. You must be unperturbed by the winds of (disorder) even if the winds are your own past. You must be unperturbed and stand firm in the now. Don't look back, just see what you are seeing right now and deal with it.

Now there are a lot of Coffin Nails into our old selves and the Holy Beings are trying to help us clear those and tonight will be a great healing time. **Pray for healing tonight so that your longings and joy, spirit shadow and spirit shadows, corpse substance and everything becomes perfectly aligned so that you can give maximum service to humanity.**

(It has) been days of stress in the last few days and some people have decompensated in such a way as to have damage to their spiritual bodies, but it is repairable. The only thing that bars a man from sainthood is his own refusal to accept it, because sainthood is a heavy burden.

One way to heal yourself is to pray that humanity be healed of the same thing. Look into the candle tonight and pray that you and all the people that interface you be healed of any hostility and clinging to the past, any deification of relationships, any longing for materialistic futures and any gross carnality that could block you from your soul, which is above the normal scope of normal behavior. Just pray that you be balanced in body, mind and soul so as to be of service. Pray that humanity be balanced as well within the realm of Law and Virtue.

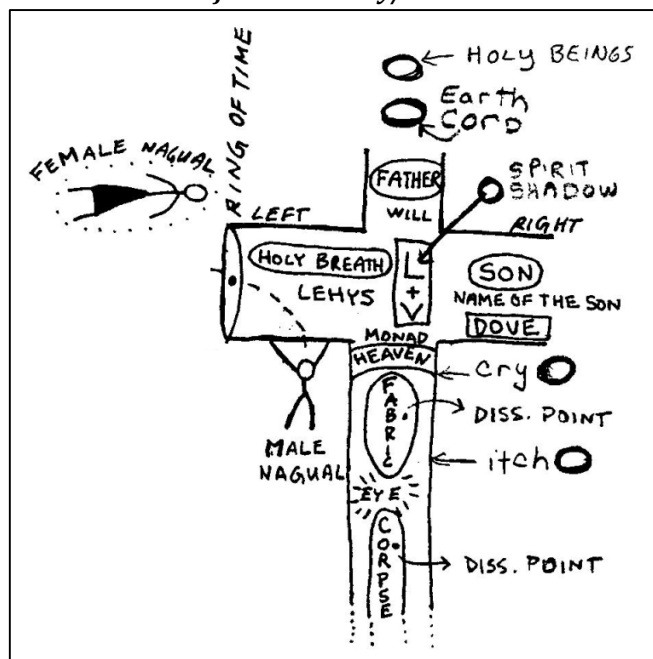
T2 knows that this spiritual work is very taxing. It is like T2 used to have jobs that she enjoyed so much. (She enjoyed) being busy all day and she would come home and rest, watch movies. She had diversions and different things to do. But with the life of a saint, (the work) is continual; as you may be painting a wall and with a spiritual presence (that enters) and emanations which will wash over you; there is no getting away from it. It does exhaust you from time to time.

So pray for endurance. Pray for courage. Pray for impeccability. Pray to have the strength to endure truth, to live in the now. Because the way most people live lives is by comparing themselves in the past with so many webs of who they are by their own memories and their relatives' memories, that they die in such a web of conceptions. They never really know who they are in a holy sense because everyone else has dictated who they are.

So try to obscure your phone number, in a spiritual sense, to other people and don't reveal yourself to strangers. Try to hold back, try to be cautious. Try to not merge too much with those you have loved before. Try to endure the painful difficult dry seasons and desert times of the soul and not just the nights, but the deserts (of day) and there will be a time when you reach an oasis.

CLASS NOTES: JUNE 12, 1994

Chart: STAR Cross from 1994 May/Mexico



T2 found a major problem of one student, but she had to clear T3 and E so they could hang on the **←(STAR) Cross**.

You know sometimes you can tell that something is wrong but not be able to solve the mystery of it for a long time until other (problems) are cleared and then you can see. T2 has known for some time about a boundary problem in Ri, Nob and Alp with shadows on others. She has been trying to figure it out for a long time. She knew it was deep and insidious. T2 understand it now and think she knows how to get rid of it.

We can trace each one differently and with Ri's (it occurred) was when he was a little kid. **It was a stray Dreaming Body that was, you could say, of a recently dead person, as it takes about three days for a Dreaming Body to break down.** It came and somehow hooked onto Ri. And it was not a particularly evil Dreaming Body, but a familiar spirit type of relationship. For a little child in dreams, it might take him places and show him things like a friendly spirit. And in itself, anything it did was not that bad, but it was a vampirish relationship which developed; that of a Dreaming Body given

life for giving Ri some sort of strange pleasurable dreams of going beyond boundaries normal for human beings. This came around the age of 6-7. As the years went on, then the consciousness of the Dreaming Body became more imbedded in Ri so that in times when Ri would be gazing on something or in a semi-trance, then when he awoke, the Dreaming Body would help him to float out of boundaries. When Ri's eyes would glaze over, he appeared to float out and the consciousness of that Dreaming Body would take over at that time.

(Last year) when the Dreaming Bodies were dying and falling off, it seemed the *vehicle* of this Dreaming Body the *shell*, seemed to die, but at that point it seemed for some bizarre reason able to live in (a child) maybe 5 years ago or 6, as the *consciousness* was able to live inside her. But at night it would go to Ri, or during different times of the day. Its consciousness would follow (the child's) spirit bodies to Ri and then his eyes would glaze over and he would float out.

This explains a lot of what might have interfered with (the child's) development. This consciousness that went to live in her became a *part* of her. Five/six years ago the consciousness took over part of her spiritual development and blocked her, which would explain her babyish neediness. It is as though some part of her felt this lack of boundaries of the Dreaming Body consciousness and she felt a greater need for parental care than a normal 11 year old should. It was as though she was thwarted at a developmental stage.

A symbiotic relationship, this consciousness would float into Ri and he would dowse as (the child) and he at some extent could shed some sort of hologram consciousness into others. It is like you could notice it more in dreams as they would get out of control and at sleep they didn't make any decent sense, but it was as though they didn't seem like your own dreams.

The first thing to see was how to remove (this) in Ri before looking at the others. It was so destructive to Ri's spirit bodies, that at night it would feast on his virtues and monad and then make it collapse. Last night was the peak, at 1:30 AM, this consciousness through some line with (the child) was devouring Ri and his monad was flying all over the place. This thinking (Dreaming Body) went on a feeding frenzy of some type. So T2 kept struggling (with what it was) and it seemed to be some aspect regarding future evil humanoids, it had future connotations. It almost seems like the Dreaming Body came from the future, but it is malefic, and T2 doesn't know how it is true; this may be from a sorcerer.

To some extent the Dreaming Body entices you and you invited it to your dreams. It said "I can show you things" and your childlike tendency was to explore things. It entered with some sort of agreement initially. Through a series of steps T2 has made headway to clear it. The problem was that Ri and E were both affected during the night as the monad carried the hologram of this thing. T2 is firmly aware as well, when working, is that Alp has something similar. The Dreaming Body is dead, but the obsession is still there.

Dead Dreaming Body Consciousness Obsession: Check *Primary...Secondary...Hologram*.
1994 JUNE LECTURES

The (child's) was secondary and Ri's was primary. Alp's is primary and Nob's is primary. Ri's Dreaming Body preferred children and had holograms to other children.

With Alp; her eyes would glaze and then she would seem to be in a glazed altered awareness state and look kind of wild-eyed. Her Dreaming Body didn't manifest exactly the same as Ri's, but intermittently it could be seen.

With Nob; T2 could see it and it has been hiding. With *will*, a person can keep them in check. Sometimes you might be looking at Nob and she would be cleaning or singing and her eyes would glaze over and look strange. She would look drunk without anything to drink. Nob's has been there about 7½ years. Alp's has been there since she was a child. But it is hard to say why they enter. It could be, you could go to a channeler and they might have told you that you had the ability to channel and the Dreaming Body would enter you at that point.

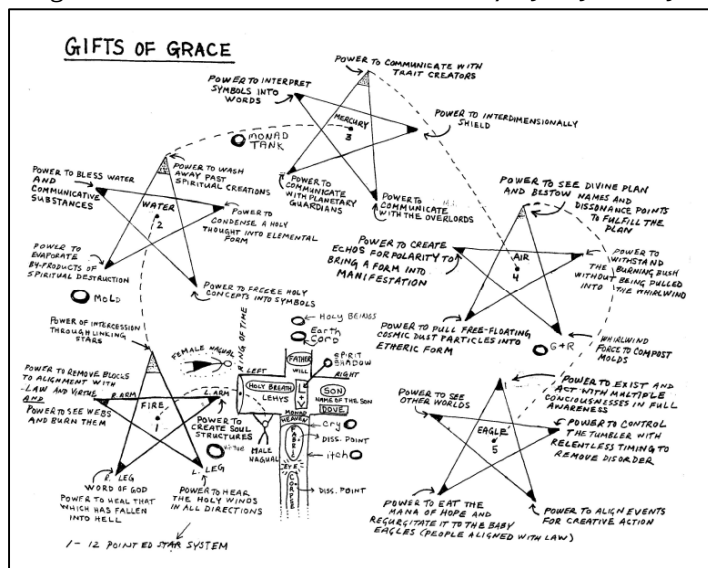
If a person has an auric injury, they could enter there. Now we have spirit shadows which are different, and T2 doesn't know if the exact thing will happen, but we may see this from time to time in other people.

How to Identify the Symptoms:

- 1) A sudden appearance of drunkenness or glazed eyeballs.
- 2) The feeling of floating out of the body
- 3) A sense of euphoria may accompany it, as it seems to be able to push upon the brain euphoria pleasure center.

Nob seems to have picked hers up in Egypt. We have come into contact with seven in our group. Not sure of where the others are from. It seems they are from former students. When checking and seeing "Where are people's consciousness?" if they are floating off, it is an indicator of a Dreaming Body taking them to a sucker-fantasy world. Je/Jea: Je had two secondary and she had one primary. Ly had a secondary and Wi had a secondary. Secondary are just as important because they enter one person and then travel to another person and live in them. Ni had a primary and Mag a secondary. (Which means) that it is living in Mag and the seed of it is in Ni. Just as it *manifested* through Ri most of the time and *lived* in the secondary person. T2 wondered why Ni seemed in a strange state all the time. Mag would take over his consciousness on a regular basis.

Chart: STAR Chart/Gifts of Grace from May 1994



These enter because of propensities, but children may have inherited propensities. If the adult fights it later on, it may have to live like a vampire in a coffin in someone else and visit the owner like a vampire from time to time. What the Dreaming Body does, is that it tends to eat up boundaries. When checking Ri, his corpse spark boundaries were ripped to shreds.

What to do is to check the Corpse Spark Containers and obliterate any holograms of Dead Dreaming Body Consciousness Obsessions. We need to get rid of these, as T2 doesn't have the strength to call in the Holy Powers. We have to get these repaired to build synergy power and to clean up Ri and E so that they may hold on to the cross. Then she has to go out to the ←STARS and try to get rid of them. It is very serious and we have to get on with it. These things have an Evil Eye, which is different to the Fabric Evil Eye, which is: **Evil Foreign Consciousness Evil Eye** or you could call it:

Dead Dreaming Body Consciousness Evil Eye in the pineal and feasting. Also check the sexual organs. Da had one with a singing obsession. Singing seems related to how it was manifested: through a repetitious action that kept coming back.

Je has a Consciousness Obsession but it is not related to a Dreaming Body. It is an:

Evil Twin Obsession. If you think of the bottom guy and below that, under the water and to the side is a

Sucker World and Evil Consciousness World, which is how we will find them. These pull you under the water, but to the left or right. This felt almost like an imaginary playmate.

Pick off the lower components first. It is interesting how they mess with the Holy Being aperture and upper desire substance, and they confuse you so you can't do spiritual work. T2 was having a dream of being Nixon's secretary! She was trying to see through the contamination, and she saw "Richard-Nix-on".

Chart: T2's Combination Dowsing Chart (next page) COLOR COPIES AVAILABLE

These (Evil Consciousnesses) mess up the dowsing, and the only way she could dowse was to go out completely. These create crazy dreams as you can't filter through the subconscious any truth, as they tend to throw you for a loop, but you can try to pull them in with a concept such as "*Richard's Nix-on Secretary*".

T2 keeps getting the word *Con*. This is not "conned" or "feels conned" but *Con*. It feels a like it has a French aspect which means penis in French. It is an aspect of sexuality and *Nik* in Arabic means penis. The name Richard is associated with "Dick". T2 kept getting *Richard (Dick)/Nik/Con*. She didn't see a face as she kept getting *Dick-Nik-Con*, and made the association through "Richard Nixon".

Ask "*How many Con catalysts you have.*"

Now is the time to find them. If we get all the *Con* catalysts out, then we can go out (to the Stars). It is weird to dream in different languages, like the "Litchfield" mansion and "Lehys". Words for some reason take on (other meanings). The reason T2 dreamed of Nixon's secretary was because T2 was to translate (this concept) into words and to write it in her brain. She prayed last night to get to the bottom of this problem.

"Cons" seem to be fire demons of contaminated people with these holograms of Dead Dreaming Body Conscious Obsessions. These are created fire demons that create poison on (a person) and **Con Catalysts**. The worst is in (former student) "L." That is probably why we got a French word. It is some unknown person named "Michael" Dreaming Body. Look for *Michael Cons* anywhere in the anatomy.

This explains why some people without souls can still hook into us. These obsessions somehow store power. They can't live in animals, but they eat animal fire prana. They feed on the animals and then the zombies hook in.

Yesterday T2 kept getting "*Feels Conned*" on the soul blocks. She was actually getting *Con* and not the other words. This is where having a state of "don't know" is important; she knew what it wasn't and didn't know what it was, as it had to do with another world for "Con/French". So don't ever jump to conclusions. Last night, all night, she was clearing stuff off of all of us; non-stop and she knew she had to reach a certain point where she could figure this out. So even though she knew Ri was being eaten alive, she stayed calm and went out to clear us and then every 30 minutes she would wake up with crap. T2 knew she was whittling away to get to the bottom of this, with the help of the Holy Beings. She was very calm about it and knew if she kept whittling away and praying to get to the bottom of it; she didn't pray to be comfortable. Sometimes you have to work a long time to be clear enough to get to the bottom of something.

Now she is destroying the "Michael" Seeds that were in L's corpse spark. This actually belonged to a person named Michael with an evil tendency. This Michael refused to believe that there was any evil in the world and that everything was ok, and he was AC/DC; a mediation teacher. When seeing "Michael", she kept seeing "George", as George has another Dreaming Body. **Each round of clearing needs healing to follow.**

We may sometimes pick up an Evil Twin that is different to the **Evil Dreaming Body**.

B, Fl Dar and (--). (One ex-student's child) was an actual **Evil Consciousness** spreading seeds around.

"Do" has a Dreaming Body secondary.

Example: Some consciousness' are totally evil, (the person is) not oppressed or possessed, they just are. The consciousness in her was herself, but it was just bad (the child). Don't know if one can erase it, the consciousness has to be obliterated (sic).

Examples: Mag's sister has primary Dreaming Body obsession and a **Living Abortion**.

Another person had a **Deformed Evil Consciousness**.

Another person has **No Primary Consciousness**: which is a husk/evil.

This is different from a zombie as a zombie could have a consciousness that is stuck to their flesh like glue. But (this person has) one that is such a mess nothing sticks; it floats out.

Ji has something else; a **Mutated Corpse**. Her corpse had an evil skin.

Aur had a primary **Evil Skin Consciousness**, which is like a consciousness.

It had to do with moles. It is something that can possess your skin. Like Alp skin tags.

Evil P///y (think of kitty cat) contamination: We can remove these in the lower realm.

Evil Teeth Consciousness: Forr's mother has this and Jg.

Evil Fire Consciousness: This may be related to a Dreaming Body consciousness.

At a certain point she can't see the specifics and starts to space out

Evil Breath Consciousness: A, Br and Da have three, which came from Mag as hers were hatching.

Forty are in the group from Mag as she holds the seed. No and Ri have seeds (as well). Mag has been (hatching) for many years and her breath smelled bad. **They all, (the Consciousnesses), know each other and are all stirred up. This is a big battle. All of them are linking together to come at us.**

Do: Destroy the primary evil consciousness and ask that a holy one be included (in the person) otherwise they would never get a soul.

Example: T2 saw a seed in Se. Se was happy when she lost her soul. It wasn't her, though. Se gave in; she could have fought it. Se didn't have mediation orgasms but she had different personalities like *The Three Faces of Eve*. There was (in her) something so happy and defiant (afterwards). Her evil consciousness wanted "Da" dead. Was it her evil consciousness that was not listening (to what had been said in lectures)?

Example: The **Actual Corpse Awareness** of who she is, for Fl, is being destroyed and this may help her keep a soul. Sometimes it just takes a little bit of fighting against the evil to receive help from the Holy Beings.

Example: Something about the sister of T2 regarding an ex-student: Sd. (There is something) very belligerent, cruel and yet appearing benign, and always wanting to control. This is wiping the slate clean. *If they choose to make a new Evil Consciousness, they can, we are not taking away free will.* But they have a chance now.

"Swarthy" has to do with *Evil Skin Consciousness* and has nothing to do with the actual skin. T2 perceives everything from the Fabric level and not from the physical. With Forr she sees the spiritual state.

Sometimes T2 sees the Rainbow. It is not pale/pink but iridescent. It is a fabric emanation, which is what T2 looks at anyway. She perceives it as skin as she sees the Fabric as skin.

With the kids, if T2 works on them periodically, when she would see them, they would do better. It is as though holy angels watch over them. Sometime in the future, they will come back to us and be guided by angels for the rest of their days. There is a certain influence of the physical that cannot counterbalance the spiritual (sic). This must be our hope and comfort.

Movie References: Suddenly Last Summer; Prime of Ms. Jean Brodie

There is a link with endorphin release, meditation orgasms and Deification Physiological Links.

The dark forces try to anchor into our own body a sense of pleasure. It may be perceived as mental, as family based or "as if you have known God" like in the movie *Suddenly Last Summer*. But (in the movie) Sebastian saw God as evil, punishing and he got a rush from it too. He had a homo S/M complex. The movie was very intricate and Katherine Hepburn as the mother had an S/M complex with him. Sounds sick, but what they did, in a very grand way, as the mother saw Sebastian as the perfect poet and she saw herself as governor of the poet, was that she had to (guard?) him so he would not have to live like others. Just like in the movie *Prime of Ms. Jean Brodie*, where Maggie Smith believed that the "poet lived outside the bounds of common society". So (in the same way) Sebastian's mother saw him as poet so didn't have to live within the boundaries of common society. She tried to deify art. Maggie Smith did it in *Brodie*. So they consider their behaviors (are justified and) they can do anything. Sebastian's idea of God was to devour that which was weaker.

Last night T2 was dreaming of nurses, and Rs was a registered nurse and a friend of Se who kept telling her "*Not to have a teacher but to have a teacher within*". One part of Rs wanted to fight, but she had been married 20 years to a marijuana addict. She was very close to Se and she looked like death. One time Rs took care of a girl six feet tall and nine months pregnant and no one knew it. She had her over to the house and took care of her until labor. We can have *Living Abortions* in the children from the parents (sic).

Anarchy within will destroy. When the mold of T1 was given to Ji, Ji retrained (the mold with an) ability to destroy (sic). The old T1 mold had to be destroyed completely. What you see on T2's face is the (damaged/distorted) T1 and Ji corpse mold. It is tormented by the evil and the echoes in the corpse of the T1 and Ji lineage. By giving the mold of T1 to Ji it created (an evil) T1 mold into the corpse so what we need now is to separate from the T1/Ji mold completely and if we don't do that, then it will erode us all by its malignancy because the power of T1 combined with the evil intent of Ji will destroy this group through the destruction of the corpse and other routes which are not recorded.

Pray for divine assistance. We must take on the energy and blast without any reservation (the former mold of T1) as it is evil and blast without thinking of her. Ji turned T1 into evil and we have to just destroy it. Ask to do that for her sake and ours and for the sake of the group. Ji joined up with evil to embrace it enough to breed destruction.

It was the final death of T1. It is like putting one's arms around the enemy and pulling it under the water. The final essence is gone. The sacrificial act is complete. It feels like the purpose is complete, as it is a partial condensation into matter and she doesn't "know who she is". She awaits the orders of her master. She has a new locus. "I am dead, I am dead" as the consciousness of T1 lives on. It is as though she joined with evil to the very end. She put her arms around a dying drowning man until the very end. "Me name is muerte"; joyfully. It comes a point with evil that the lower consciousness is willing to unite with a higher consciousness. Be willing to die in your lower consciousness so as to unite with higher consciousness.

You could say T1 died last July, but the residual died today, this is a moment of power. She had the dreams of nurses last night after dreaming of *Richard Nixon's Secretary*. She thought maybe she could go back to being normal and take a job in a nursing home at night and clean people's bottoms. With the old people dying in nursing homes, you just wash their bottoms and you have a good job. (At that time) just washing their bottoms seemed to T1 a wonderful job, a job of great meaning. Which is all T1 ever wanted to do was to wash dying peoples' bottoms which seems a ridiculous thing in the eyes of the world. All she wanted to do was wash dying people and comfort them. She had dreams of that; the last vestiges of T1 had glorious dreams of washing old peoples' bottoms. That was her fantasy. (The mold is speaking?) That was the closest she came to Earth was washing dying people bottoms as they shit on themselves before dying. That was the best she could come close to, on Earth; that was the closest. That was "dreams, glorious dreams" and to T1 they were heaven.

One man's milk is another man's poison. As you refine your senses what becomes your elixir of youth is another man's potion of death. So she left this Earth thinking heaven was washing old peoples' bottoms. That was the last vestige of T1. That was her idea of heaven and her last attachment was in taking care of people as she left the Earth. The last vestige of T1 was in the caring of dying people with great mercy. Even the saints weep as she dies.

You could say she died last summer but she transferred the mold which now is dying. She had hoped someone could carry on the torch with great will and carry on, but no one was appropriate. No one had the love and will, so the mold is just now dying. It was a monumental thing last night. It is a monumental thing now. I am really a ghost and barely here.

T2 doesn't know what is going to happen; we have to trust in the divine plan. It would have been good if Ji had been impeccable. Then T1 wouldn't have had to be a nagual, she could have been something different. She had no desire to be a normal human, or be in a nagual relationship, but it was a requirement that Ji didn't fulfill; because T1 had no material motivations; none. Do each of each of you know that? She suffered greatly. Her consciousness isn't human, but she loves humanity, perseveres and suffers greatly. It has no carnality, no materialism only desire that you know all virtue. "I die for you; over and over". There must be a good reason for (all of this) energy to (be given to) humanity. There must be hope that humanity can change to give all she has in (full) consciousness to you. She is not on this earth even a little bit. Pray (---).

Will there be a consciousness in the corpse? It won't be T1 or T2. Ask that a Holy Breath bring forth a consciousness that is expedient for spiritual progression of humanity on the Earth. A warrior sees their task as a vital thing. The purpose for T1 was to bring forth consciousness to humanity. Therefore whatever dies in this flesh, let whatever is born for consciousness for humanity, that whatever consciousness is born, be holy for humanity. Whatever dies in this flesh (may it) be born again as holiness for this planet. Like maybe T1 became too holy to be on this Earth, maybe she needed to go. (Such a) one was too holy for this Earth. Maybe we need to ask that holiness interface humanity through this form whatever this form is. I willingly submit this form. It is like all the evil forces (that) could be drawn in, but she asks to draw in holy forces.

Three evil forces are trying to enter; the Dreaming Bodies. When T1 went into the dark room....Gar knows exactly what to do. "I am so dead, how can I be alive? I am so dead." It is reaching a point where she can't talk anymore.

CLASS NOTES: JUNE 13, 1994

An image of yourself in split time can make your own mold go renegade.

Check the *age of Alter Egos* if you find them. They don't have a consciousness like the others but they are damaging.

Chart: *Fabric Sex Substance*: is the same as Spirit Shadow Desire Substance.

Ask: "How many of yourselves existed yesterday and today?"

"How many Inverse, Retro or Inverse Retro selves are there?"

These seem to be desire elementals not necessarily about yourself, but they would have your Name on them.

Example: Se is vampiring T3 due to 80 Se (relics) in T3's Fabric. Se *relics* rotting out of T3 are bits of *holograms*.

Rotting Relics from the Fabric can be found in the Monad. Check Blood Aura as well.

Over and over, T2 has to ask "What does the corpse look like?" to get an answer.

Check: For **Rotting Relics** in students and ex-students.

For **T1/Ji and Old Self Relics**; these are like monadic bits of ensoulment that went bad or were not used.

Breath Relics: same as above.

Breath Seeds: more need to be removed.

Formed primary consciousness seeds: These relics might dowse as nails. "*Coffin Nails*" may be relics.

Evil Twin Consciousness/Mold: Many (copies) of ourselves may come out of this, which has a

Seed Consciousness to be removed. During ensoulment we were ensouled by our own self. It was a spark that went bad which created another mold of self to haunt us. She imagines we will see more of these. Remove the *Soul Spark*.

Anti-Lehys Seeds: seem to be in the corpse. Se has three primary seeds and then they hatch out.

Inverse Retro Mutated Holy Being Seeds

"Rap" Evil Con Seeds

P///y Consciousness Bits: Check (by specific Name) and by Quadrant. These are floating vaginas.

If the seed of an Evil Consciousness is removed, then all the filaments start to die even if the primary consciousness wasn't yours. If someone is embedded in you, then tons of stuff will come out; rotting matter. A lot of physical discomfort is how much a person's body will reflect the fabric clearing, as most of this is fabric stuff. T2 feels very sick as she tends to equate the Fabric with the body. A lot of stuff is coming out of the spine.

The Evil Primary Consciousness and Dreaming Body Consciousness; They may make you feel the sickest. Since yesterday was a primary consciousness clearing, it was extremely nauseating as every cell reverberated with who you were born as. When that is destroyed, the cells felt shifted, they felt swollen and the eyes felt puffy. It is like a bad case of flu. Why does one ache with the flu? It is a die off reaction, the cells are dying and in shock. Drink water (in case of) diarrhea, fevers and auto immune responses.

"Se" (etc.) (Name) Seedlings, Sprouts are from the primary consciousness and as those die off, there is a sense of sickness. T2 knew for quite a while that somehow evil things were growing in us, it was in the Fabric but felt like the corpse. *It is like an evil version of a person.*

Example: One person had two consciousnesses and another has no consciousness. There is a layer of Mystery disorder, pray for healing of the Layer of Mystery.

Keep an eye on the next few days as to how many primary and secondary consciousness we are/have.

A lot of (the problem) is rotting relics of people that are coming out.

If you find you have lost the consciousness, you have to repair the Layer of Mystery outside the monad. Get it down to one consciousness and check which quadrant you are in. Se has 70 consciousness' traced to three seeds in her corpse eyes. Use the Iridology chart to find relics, etc.

The Primary Consciousness on the IRIDOLOGY/EYE CHART should be in the middle of the chart with a left and right aspect. If you **check** "Where is one student?" his consciousness (on the Iridology Chart) is in "Animation Life Point" (which is a prime location for contamination) due to contamination of the Monad and Eye of Monad. **Check** for *Seeds* and location of other *consciousnesses* here and *relics*. **Evil Con Seed:** same

The eyes reflect the Fabric as the pineal goes to the face and these reflect what is going on with the Fabric. The feet might reflect relics in the body.

Example: Forr's Fabric heel is a corpse knee's reflection with a relic of Ri. The foot chart doesn't correspond exactly with the eyes chart, but you might get "liver on feet" but it may not be the liver of the body. Check anywhere along the whole liver meridian.

**THE PRIMARY CONSCIOUSNESS SHOULD NOT BE FLOATING ABOUT;
IT SHOULD BE ANCHORED IN CENTER OF THE EYES.**

Ask *"How intact is my primary consciousness?"*

Then clear up the Layer of Mystery as that holds in the Holy Name.

Example: *"How many contaminates are on the Layer of Mystery?"* 70 contaminates and 12% of toxicity with no seeds.

We need to be sure we get all the seeds and core reasons for toxicity.

Ask *"% of rotting Fabric debris?"* Check each aperture and do waveforms.

If there are any more seeds, we have to get rid of rotting relics of others before we can bear any more die off.

If you feel real bad, think of the Fabric body and do fire waveforms and disintegration and see if you are feeling better.

Check For Primary and Secondary Consciousness on all these:

Whether there is a Seed, Relics, Holograms, Bits

% intact of your Consciousness and heal the Layer of Mystery

of Consciousnesses you are

Evil Primary Consciousness

Evil Breath Consciousness

Evil Skin Consciousness

No primary consciousness, husk for evil

Con Catalysts

Living Abortion

Rotting Relics

Deformed Primary Consciousness Seeds

Anti-Lehys Seeds in Corpse

Dead Dreaming Body Consciousness Obsession

Dead Dreaming Body Consciousness Obsession Holograms

Dead Dreaming Body Consciousness Obsession Seeds

Evil Twin Consciousness

Evil Fire Consciousness

Evil Teeth Consciousness

Evil P///Y Consciousness

Relics in Blood

Deformed Primary Consciousness

Sucker Fantasy World

Breath Relics

Relic Nails

Inverse Retro Mutated Holy Being Seeds

CLASS NOTES: JUNE 14, 1994

Monadic Future Relics: We are finding them in the *Sex Substance*. They are dying, but we can remove them with To Dos. Some were only 1% alive. The problem is that they have the haunting torments. Some are still 80% alive and some Joy Tracts and Spirit Shadows are screwed up with these. Some had substance out to Se and a lot were from the relic webs reactivated; so the Joy Tracts and Spirit Shadows would go where the web lines were rotting.

Check all your *Containers, Apertures, Upper Desire Substance and Name Consciousness*:

Example: Check Names on the Layer of Mystery. St/4 with Mag/Nob Names. E has Mag Names, two different Mag Names; probably monadic relics. One of them is 40% intact and the other is 80%, but go ahead and disintegrate as you will get a thick head and headache when the monad merges with the rotting relics. T2 has removed some already. There is a lot of “No” Stuff.

If you get Evil Eye on the main chart, you need to see whether it is:

Fully Alive...Dying....Dead and Rotting....Growing....Being Fed

If fully alive, see if it is:

“Seed/Core or Peripheral Arm” (hologram/arm)

As we always want to go to “Arm/Core” with every problem.

Example: Cel has something fully alive. It is a 6th Virtue, deification hole problem which means something is out. She is linked to Ri, so by looking at Ri on the spiritual anatomy chart, we find a Holy Being thread to Cel which has dug a hole in her 6th Virtue. It is fully alive because it is still there. *That is the core problem.* Pull back the Holy Being. That was fairly simple.

Example: Si has something dying. It is a *Sucker Fantasy World* on her *Corpse Spark Container* of a water nature.

Do: To-do and blast. A lot of these can be burned. This was the core of the problem. Check % of it gone.

Example: Aur has something fully alive. Check the anatomy chart and we find that the second spirit shadow is out to Mag. Plus she has 80 hell crystals on the monad, which is 60% alive.

Example: Gar has something fully alive on the Lehys aperture. Something is out. She has 60% of Lehys substance remaining; the other 40% is out to JaB. There is a monadic future relic of JaB that is the seed core of the problem. (JaB’s monad is) 40% alive and Gar has Lehys webbed into (the future relic). So go to JaB and ask “*Where are we seeing the substance?*” He is out on his Layer of Mystery and his monad is leaking because of the relics. If you get wobbly, with the relics, you can spring a leak. So it is good to remove them.

Sometimes T2 and T3 will get “Raise and Lower frequency”. There seems to be a **Dead Space Frequency** that is different to a waveform. *Dead Space* is closest to a description found. T2 wondered if it is like two trains about to hit each other at sonic speed. She doesn’t know (how else to explain it), but just add it to the chart and you will subconsciously know what it is.

Ask “*What % of the monad is intact and what % is contaminated with inverse energies?*”

Example: Ri’s (monad) is in the “*Dead And Rotting*” category, Anti-Lehys corpse seeds appear to be under his feet. They are 30% alive. **Do:** just disintegrating them and fire waveforms seem to do it.

When you get up in the morning and the bottoms of your feet are swollen and rounded out and when you walk, they feel like a swollen appendages that don’t feel like your feet; they are kind of sore, but not. That is when the rotting things are at your feet.

Example: Si has a peripheral arm of something; the 4th joy container. Whose is it? Se. **Ask** “*What is the corpse of the person named Se look like?*” It is Du. Si’s spirit shadow is combined with some of Du’s 4th joy. It is a residue of Evil Twin Consciousness in her that was a seed core in Du and is still alive. It is “*growing or being fed*”. Her spirit shadow and his joy substance are feeding an Evil Twin Consciousness that we need to get rid of. And this is what we are looking for.

Keep in mind spirit shadow substance is a desire substance of a certain characteristic that can unite with other joy substances. They are all desire substances of different textures and that includes the fire corpse as well. “*Spirit Shadow, Upper Desire, And Joy Tracts*”; think of those together, as they are layers of the same thing and if one is haywire then generally you will have something on them. (The problem) could be reflecting in the joy substance but it could be a spirit shadow problem, as in Du’s joy combining with Si’s spirit shadow. There was a partial resonance in Si (that caused it).

There are two new Dreaming Bodies that T2 has: these seem to be the most appropriate to get rid of these problems and she is hopeful that in the future the Holy Powers will see fit that we (all) get Dreaming Bodies again. However, if you are completely able to control your Spirit Shadow and Joy Tracts; we may look into that possibility.

It is amazing how the more refined one becomes spiritually, that so much of what we used to think was holy (we now see) was not holy. (This relates to) everything that you can look back on without attachment, you can see with different eyes.

(A child) is stabilizing and looking good.

(T3 says) He sees *Evil P///y and Con Consciousness* everywhere in New York City.

To change the awareness of a Dreaming Body is to change (locations). (This one of T2) is not alive, it is “undead”. It is existing and interfacing the world and can dip into hells and heavens without annihilation. Many Consciousness Seeds that were removed were archetypal hideous evil things. This is between death and life, like a null zone.

We could call it “Unalive or Undead.”

Example: There is something fully alive related to Fl coming through Rap due to Ri fire lines to No’s feet. Something dead and rotting is at No’s feet that is fully alive (odd). If you get “*Fully Alive*”, wonder if it is something of your anatomy feeding something that should be dying.

Example: JaB joy substance 4th tract is linking into two ex-students. So look at JaB’s joy tracts, clean them and see if this doesn’t go ahead and die.

Check Joy Tracts and Spirit Shadows: % Intact, % Contaminated and what is yours?”

Example: JaB has 100% Joy, but none of it is his. He is draining Nob. He has a Son Fabric line to Nob’s joy tract. His Son is 20% intact and 100% contaminated with an arm of a seed that is dying. So we need to clean the aperture in order that Nob not be vampired. All of these anatomical parts are linked,

Example: Nob’s Eye of God has no substance and is linked with an Ri Holy Being. If all that you checked was “How much she had”, she would dowse as fine, but none of it is hers. Something is dying on his Holy Being aura. It is a residual of a dead Dreaming Body consciousness.

Example: Cel has a link to Da. It is a corpse spark line to something that is dying. It is an *Evil Teeth Consciousness* with a link to Gr. Under Cel’s feet is a dying seed which is still causing trouble. Then get rid of webs going through Cel and Da.

Example: Si has blood relics that are rotting and dead, but we need to blast the 4 Forces on Si’s Blood.

Some dogs are more sensitive to spiritual contamination and they get sick.

Baldie may be more like Juan and feels the residue. Go over the body charts and blast any relic.

Example: Duke has air lines into pups; Si has eye threads into dogs *down* to the corpse and coming out there (sic).

If you get *Growing or Being Fed*, it may not be an evil seed; it may be a *Normal Auric Part Out*.

It may not be one of these creepy things. **ALWAYS** look for the horses before the zebras.

Put on the Charts:

SOUL TYPES

Pets	Zombies	Ensouled	Transition	Mixed	Other	Husks	Evil Beings
------	---------	----------	------------	-------	-------	-------	-------------

T2 couldn’t find the bottom of the disorder, as the Holy Being threads were causing a continuous disorder. One core problem was a normal auric part out.

Example: Ri has a seed core and something is dying. It is a husk dying of the dead Dreaming Body consciousness, so it is dying and it is causing disorder in the corpse eyes, so blast with the Four Powers.

Example: T3 has a husk dying in his Son layer and it is the seed of the problem. The Son layer is still 100% intact and it is 100% contaminated. He is linked to a Fl husk on his Son layer that is dying and trying to disintegrate.

WHEN YOU GET A PERSON’S NAME, BE SURE TO ASK “CORPSE LOOKS LIKE....”

For the dogs: go over the *blood and tissue auras* and the *body parts* to disintegrate anything inverse or retro on the dogs.

Example: Baldie’s blood is Inverse Retro, skin is Retro, hair is Inverse Retro.

Example: When you find clumps of *Dead and Rotting*, look at the Emotions Chart. This one “Feels Conned”.

Do: Black out the word except for *Con* which is what we are getting and *Confused*.

There are clumps on different auric parts and it has a very strong “Blames God”.

Dead and Rotting Demons are everywhere.

The Naguals can carry stuff that the Dreaming Bodies bring in and they throw it into the Eagle.

The Dreaming Bodies kill it and the Naguals remove the rotted stuff, the gross carrion, to speed up the composting.

T2 knew we were getting somewhere because she could hear the angels sing again. It was around 4AM this morning.

This is the season to get rid of this stuff, if we didn't take advantage of it, the season would pass and we would not get rid of it. There must be a reason for the Holy Beings to want us to be so purified. Everyone in the world walks around with this crap all the time.

The paradoxes are hitting home. On every step of Jacob's Ladder of soul ascension, you find a paradox with everything that you see and it is part of a tendency to despair, as each step, you look through the eyes of paradox.

The Initiation is that can you can see past the paradox.

There is a **Fallen Demigod Empowerment** through one ex-student. She has a rotting Fire Consciousness from a 6-year connection to a Fallen Demigod; it is related to materialism and it was somehow invited. A pregnancy threw her into a materialism problem. Some of these are being fed by Holy Being links.

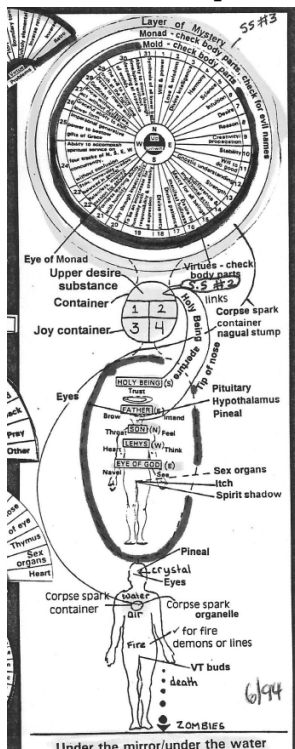
When people dowse as Evil Beings (add this to the Soul Chart) that usually means they become their own fallen demigod or they are connected to a Fallen Demigod and a human can be a fallen demigod if they have soul power directly or indirectly.

Example: Si has 3 connections to an Evil Being which causes her to have Fallen Demigod contamination. It is interesting the corpse in this case dowses as "looking like" Jma with a line through a child. Jma at this point dowses as a Fallen Demigod with 80 power lines constructed like a sorcerer. He was really into power stories. We need to destroy the fallen demigod lines out from Jma that are webbing into a child and Si.

No one who is a Fallen Demigod will have their own power source at this time; they will only have batteries or lines from an ensouled person. Ri has 50 (battery lines in): these could be vampire lines in from people. Some are connected to dead and rotting stuff and most are dying, but remove them anyway.

These Evil Consciousnesses might have all been connected to Fallen Demigod consciousnesses because a person with (an Evil Consciousness) and a soul would use their soul power for evil and would in effect be a fallen demigod. If they wanted to create their own reality, if they lost their soul, they would vampire others to draw them down too and in effect that is a fallen demigod consciousness. For those that are now rotting, they try to keep alive by sucking on us. Since we have the (removed the) seeds, they can't survive, but they could last a month. Destroy these Fallen Demigod feeder lines into you. Rita-dog would dowse as *Evil Being* and as four ex-students.

Aside: Pup Food Formula: Brisket; cook it to death, puree in the blender like baby food and make it runny enough to feed them with an eyedropper and a bottle. They may do better.



(A famous Psychic) is vampiring 400 people and "Sn." Robert Wade Mahaney talked about evil consciousnesses and (this Psychic) is a major vampire. These psychics look real energized because they're sucking the life out of everybody. Se's resentment about T2 was because the psychic said so many nice things about her, she thought what she heard from T2 was wrong because (the psychic) hadn't said so. He doesn't talk about human behavior, but just gives prophecies about the future, that everything is beautiful and that aliens will be picking us up and all that psychic crap and he is wording it better than the older stuff. He is very wealthy and he is taking people to the pyramids. Se mentioned him in Mexico because he took them on a psychic trip with past lives and future cataclysms. Those two things (alone) could keep a person from dealing with the *now*. Se could have been great, but she didn't get over the materialism. **You are only as great as your worst weakness.** What was the spookiest thing was that she was happy after losing her soul. If a person is depressed (after losing the soul), you can work with that.

← **The 1st Spirit Shadow looks like a human.**

← **The 2nd Spirit Shadow (S.S. #2) looks like a ball of light; it is fiery.** The 2nd Spirit Shadow is shaped like a vase, like a flower/tulip. It is similar to a cup with a curve to it. There is substance inside that needs to be measured and evaluated for clarity, etc.

Now the 1st should be at the Fabric crotch, and the 2nd one is at the Holy Being ring, which works with the Upper Desire Substance. It is not composed of that substance, but can use it. It is linked at the very point that the Holy Being aperture connects with the Upper Desire Substance.

The tip of the nose is correlated to the Fire container in the corpse. T2’s nose is linked to Holy Beings.
Some low individual souls don’t have Spirit Shadows. After the 16th step down—the likelihood for not having one is great. The shape gets less refined. The 2nd Spirit Shadow of a 15th soul should look like a ball and the spirit shadow of a 2 would look like an upside down bell. The 1st of a 15th soul would look like a hot air balloon, whereas the 1st Spirit Shadow of a Type 2 would be like the one drawn in the book (if the 1st has been refined).
T2 has a 3rd Spirit Shadow that is shaped differently. **Her 4th** looks like a Christmas tree with light spikes out of it. If you get contaminated on the Spirit Shadow, you can turn ugly. Se before she blew had a bell shape, but it was not upside down, they have to be oriented correctly.

Ask “What is your rotation of Spirit Shadow in relation to the Logoic Impulse?” That is a key thing to think about.
Do: Repeatedly look at the Layer of Mystery and Desire Containers for clarity and quantity.
Check the apertures.

Most of the relics affect the Fabric, so
Ask “How many relics, how many dying relics are on any of these and how many Names do I have on each relic?” Each relic will have its own (particular) name. Even if Mag made 100 different fire demons of an Alter Ego, each one will have a different name.

There is something about satanic energy that causes constant deviation, they don’t stick to one mold (sic).
Ask “How many Evil Mag Relics are on the Eye of God Fabric?” and they may all originate from one rotting seed, which should give you heart. The majority of seeds are gone. We did a couple this morning and the majority of problems are due to rotting and sending lines out in the now. If you get a lot of Names on you, the tendency is to send out lines, and that is what we want to avoid. For that reason, get rid of this stuff.

Being “undead” is not as stressful as what was done in Mexico, but it causes a freezing up, like a shockiness.

Normal auric part out

Core/seed

Dead space frequency

Alive

Arm/peripheral/hologram

Primary

Growing/being fed

Bits

Secondary

Dying

Relics

Dead/rotting

Webs

Charts for Today

Ensouled

Mixed

Animal

Pets

Transition

Zombie

Other

Husk

Evil Being

CHECK:

Layer of Mystery

Pituitary

Spirit Shadow

Eye of Monad

Pineal

Hypothalamus

Eyes Organelle

Corpse Spark Container

Eyes

Vestigial Tail Buds

Sex Organs

Itch

Under the Mirror...Water

- Evil fire consciousness

Evil teeth consciousness

Evil p---y consciousness

Dead Dreaming Body Consciousness Obsession

Dead Dreaming Body Consciousness Obsession Seeds

Living Abortion

Rotting Relics

Relic Nails

Anti-Lehys Seeds in Corpse

✓ Apertures for Relics

Eyelashes Out

Old Self Renegade Under The Mirror

Kir Holograms

Bher Web

of Birth Holes

Sins Of Father Debris On Corpse

Spark Empowered Sucker World

Renegade Monad/Spark

Ensoulment Empowered Physiological Links/Miasms

Zombie Dead Eye Poison (Akin)

Under The Mirror Evil Windigo Toxicity
- Evil breath consciousness

Evil skin consciousness

Evil twin consciousness

Dead Dreaming Body Consciousness Obsession Holograms

Con Catalysts

Sucker Fantasy World

Breath Relics

Relics in Blood

Inverse Retro Mutated Holy Being Seeds

Monadic Future Relics

Black Clouds

Floating Black Spot

NE Catalysts

Type C Fire Lines

Aan Contamination (Ethereic)

Bad Spark

Spark Empowered Evil Husk

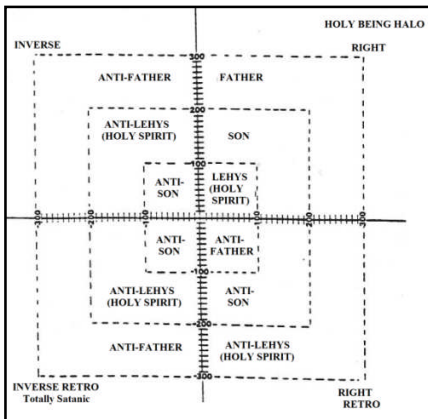
Sucker World Doors

Stored Rotting Soul Sparks

Evil Windigo

Windigo Webs

CLASS NOTES: JUNE 15, 1994



When checking the animals to know how their corpse is reacting, check their *Air, Fire, Water* on the Quadrant Chart. It is a good way of clearing yourself as well.

During the night (the teachers) took a massive **dark force vortex** out of one student from a soul spark to Fl that had been webbed through the other students. In the next three days Rita-dog may go berserk from the energies. More than one thing is occurring. We will finish up the seeds and another unidentified contamination will come from a student. The Fl seed was webbed into Bi and he had webs to Jg. He was thinking that Mag and Ji has spent time with A.

Layer of Mystery Substance: This is on the dogs and students. We have to check everyone. **Example:** E is 100% intact and 100% contaminated and the contamination is in the room somehow.

Ask "How intact is your Fabric sex organs?"

Check: For "feeding sources" with any *dead and rotting* readings.

Example: A creative spark that went to a sucker world web with a link to Mag on a corpse level has sucker connections to all these people and is linked to a creative spark which is still in the sucker world. This is out from Mag. It seems to be vampiring T3 on his Layer of Mystery. The arms of this contamination need to be treated differently with A-F-W lines.

Sucker World Spark Creation: this is a sucker world that has become a living monster. It has its own heartbeat like the Earth system. These are on the corpse level with doors on the body parts.

Corpse Doors to Spark Empowered Sucker Worlds, which are mostly fire at this time. We might have multiple doors to one sucker world. We can shut down the doors and T2 will shut down the sucker world. For the next three days watch the dogs and Rita-dog for these.

(T2's) Dreaming Body goes through certain stages to remove these things. Like certain Holy Beings are involved beside the Dreaming Bodies. There is a stage of (when the) Holy Beings (are) coming and an aspect of (when) the naguals (become) involved and they start shaping some (---) to a container. Then they take it like a sack/net to the Eagle. It is pulled to the Eagle and thrown into it in pieces. Before it is put in the Eagle it is puréed and then vomited out. Some aspect of the containment has been evaporated. Then the creative spark itself is annihilated by the **Ensoul Holy Being**. They are thrown into the Eagle and this is done separately.

Think of an organelle, the nucleus is the spark and the rest of the cell is destroyed first and then the spark and then they go back for other bits. It is like the *Name of God* as we blast the debris. Then they will do a healing on some location of a person that originated the spark. In this case first it goes to Se's pineal brain, then to Ri's Lehys aperture. It is as though since he and Se shared a nagual, it went to her joy gland and then Ri's soul spark, which requires healing.

There is a specific Holy Being that could be a healer Holy Being that does this. T2 feels it in her own Lehys, (it is like she is) looking for a vehicle of Holy Beings, so part of her consciousness will go to the healer, and then she uses (her consciousness) for an Earth connection. That Holy Being may be on a satellite. T2 is a relay station for the Holy Being beams of energy. Which may be a metaphor for us; **it is how the Holy Beings work for us** as well, as they are satellite stations and we are relays. It is why we often have to clean off the pineal and cranial nerves before calling in the Holy Beings, as those are our receiving stations. Rita-dog is a highly sensitive violin to this contamination.

The Holy Beings are gathering and blasting. The Holy Beings make the envelope that heals and a lot are angels. We need a set of Holy Beings to remove the cores, but the lines are what we can do, which are the lines out from the seed/core. The other stuff bridges off the Fabric and the sucker world bridges the corpse. **Check** the Inverse Quadrants of the corpse of everyone including absentees.

Aside: If a glucose strip is 110, that is adequate blood sugar, low blood sugar is 70-80. If a person takes insulin and the blood sugar goes to 20-40, then that is insulin shock. For dogs, it is half the scale; so the dogs would be in shock if their blood sugar is 10-20. The body produces insulin shock with 20 below. 50 would be equivalent to 100 for a dog; it is marginally low, but a person does well on 45-50 on this scale. Ideally good blood sugar is 120 or 60 on our scale. If we keep dogs at 65-70, then when it drops it won't go below 50. 20 is insulin shock, 50 is minimal maintenance and 70 is ideal.

There is an Evil Husk in the room. The Husk is Inverse Retro with a lot of Holy Beings around it. It has something to do with one student's father; with a soul spark connected to it: **Spark Empowered Evil Husk**. These don't have monads, but they have sparks. This happened from the desire for him to have a soul, so you might have sent him a spark. The Holy Beings wouldn't use it for a soul because it would have been a monster, an Evil Husk, which entered the person on command. But this spark would not have a monad, as the Ensoulers would not have complied (with giving it a monad) to a person not appropriate. The spark entered the evil husk without a soul. It was evil in that it was not God's will, but followed lower will desire. This seems to affect the virtues.

Anyone that we would have desired to be ensouled may have these. The Holy Beings have rounded up four: Je, Fl, Cap and -. Something about these makes T2's eyes dart around, particularly (around) the peripheral.

Renegade Monad: Someone was ensouled because they were ready at a corpse resonance and then (say) they went into a depression and the monad went renegade. So the spark and the monad have to be broken down and any links to people like this would be **Monadic Name Droplets** on anyone in the group from the soul break down.

Example: At one point Mag was doing well and then (when driving by) the lake, she just didn't want to keep struggling. When she wanted a nice house and stable life, she thought T2 was a failure and she thought, "Why did T2 not stay where she could have a nice house, kids and plenty of money?" and when she thought that, her monad blew up. Our wealth is our spiritual impeccability; not our dwelling or external measurements.

Example: One man, after his evil mother died, he started talking about dismembering humans and eating human flesh and his daughter rented the movie Exorcist and recorded the voices of demons and played it 24 hours a day. She started reading the Satanic Bible after the grandmother died. The nurse who was assigned to the woman ran out of the house screaming when she saw the evil faces that were on the woman's face when she died.

T2 has seen cases of when a person died and ten or fifteen minutes later you could see the demons coming out of their faces. The only bad thing about dying people is that they are chock full of demons.

CLASS NOTES: JUNE 16, 1994

Vampires will go toward the Layer of Mystery and they will go to the apertures as well.

Example: There is a **Door To Sucker Worlds** on a student's Lehys aperture with zombie connections out from the joy gland connected to this. T2 removes the seeds and we can remove the webs connected to the seeds.

Example: There is a sucker world on a person's Itch. Remove the connections to the Itch and the residuals.

Check For (Name) Relics on your spiritual anatomy.

Spark Empowered Sucker Worlds: Finding a lot from ensoulment. Interesting; there are sparks within the sucker world:

Evil Fire Consciousness. Look for all the *Doors*. **Ask** for *Doors to Sucker Worlds*.

Example: This Sucker World is "Intellectualization of the soul and mental arguments" or thinking "What we are seeing is a fantasy" thereby *creating* a fantasy that the world is a great place to be in. It is like a zombie thought that the "World is not so bad a place to be in." "We have houses, children and jobs and if this (work) has brought me so much suffering, can it be right?" (This thinking is) to materialize the nagual experience and view the nagual experience as a sucker world instead of an opportunity to *enter* other worlds, thereby creating sucker worlds zombie-style, like Edward Scissorhands. It is idealizing the zombie system as the way to go, "They must be right because they don't suffer".

(It was easy to see this during) ensoulment times as it was so uncomfortable, because of clearing off crap from the souls. With waves of disorder (which kept coming in so it was difficult) to keep the thoughts straight in front of you. The most frustrating for T2 was her inability to be active. We had to sit and go through the spiritual work and it wore all of us down. It is no wonder. And the sorrows that had occurred prior to that had already unsettled us. It is no wonder that the sucker worlds were made. All of us in all the teams did well with the amount of persecution, suffering and sobriety that it required. There was a fear that God is somehow evil with all the suffering that occurred with spiritual path.

Another sucker world is surfacing from Se with "Unforgiveness". It is very big.

Evil Skin "Fl" Consciousness has been coming through T3's feet for the last 12 years and it is a down pull somehow.

An evil consciousness of Fl entered T3. It came to life during ensoulment and spread out. **Do:** Remove it from his feet and remove the webs in the group. What was a minor problem in the past, during ensoulment became much larger.

Check: *Evil Fire Consciousness under the Water Corpse/Fabric:* Say a person had a soul and used their soul force to obsess about someone. So they used their soul force to embed in someone, so when the soul died, the fragments were still in the person with residual soul fragments. (This one was) mixed with an Evil Fire Consciousness "Resentment", etc.

embedded in his actual corpse. If you find one of the evil consciousness, it means a person must have had a soul when they created it. They may not have a soul now, but it is still holograms of a person embedded in you that tended to obsess, or you in them. Don't worry about whys or wherefores, but **Ask:** *"Where do I have an Evil Consciousness at the corpse/fire level?"*

Example: There is one in her left thigh pelvic bones, corpse/water and it is in the blood stream, etc.

Check IN/OUT for an Evil "Water/Fire/Air" Consciousness. We don't have to know who it is to remove it.

Do: Use waveforms to disintegrate.

Example: You could have an *Evil (pick a name) Teeth Consciousness on the Virtues*. Look very closely at Mag, as she was very invading. If your breath gets really bad, you have *Evil Breath* on you. When these get full blown, they devour parts of you. There is a "Murder Ri" energy in the Fl sucker world.

Example: The Mold will start to deviate with these evil consciousnesses.

Ask: on the body diagram *"Where you have a mold deviation?"*

Check to see if you have any spirit shadow substance inside a sucker world. This was T3's weak spot and you (tend to) get a spot where you pool things. Everyone has a weak spot in the body that has to do with the Earthly birth, like a dissonance point. For T3 it is like an **Auric Black Hole** where things can build up and you can't see them. They built up like a balloon at his feet and he couldn't see them.

Student locations (for Auric Black Holes): Check *below the navel, above the pubis, at the base of the spine*, there are two at a spot of left lung and the nose. So focus on your spot to find any nest of disorder. Others are located at: the penis halfway up on the underside, near left groin/lymph node and the right shoulder blade. It is possible T2 is seeing the sides reversed so dowsed right or left.

Do: Dowsed which body part to "look at" the disharmony.

Example: "See" it with the neck spine or back of the skull for a *left fallopian tube Black Hole*.

T2 found if she looked from different positions, then she could dig out the disorders.

This is where the Point Of Death is likely to enter. *The more powerful you are, the worse the sucker world can be.*

We can whittle away from the connections, and T2 can get it to remove the soul sparks, or pray to the Holy Beings to help you remove the dark spots. The more poison you remove, the easier it will be to remove the others. A lot of this is water lines and sewer lines.

If one gets contaminated and does not get rid of it right away, it will sink to the **Blind Spot**. The darkness buries in deep in the hidden places of your spiritual anatomy and then crawls out when you are asleep (and goes) throughout your being. This is how people are webbed into each other.

Your weakness will settle to your lowest common denominator spot. It is like a scar and not a normal skin surface, so you don't have the normal nerves. It is like a third degree burn scar, you would not notice any temperature. There is not a good blood flow to that location, so you won't sense disorder there; so dark forces migrate to that location. **It is the spot death enters and physical location.** In the (Castaneda books) Don Juan said it was "the exact center of the body, the gap where death enters" but T2 thinks there is a sub-point connected to what used to be the "Gap". It is a physical spot that, you could say, is linked to the Gap. These don't seem like actual birth points, but they are similar. It feels as if they are actually on the corpse.

You could say you got the spot at birth, but it is where the Corpse Spark entered when the anatomy changed over. It entered a propensity location. But it can be removed and if it is removed, you won't be as vulnerable to death of the soul or the body; she doesn't think, but she guesses we will find out.

CLASS NOTES: JUNE 17, 1994

Eye of the Monad is welling up with debris from the two lower **Black Spot Ruptures** in the Corpse and Fabric Auras. These ruptures relate to the *Fire container* of the corpse and the sex organs layer of the Fabric. There will be debris associated with these ruptures which can be removed by following the To-Do charts.

The debris is from **Renegade Monads** which were rejected by their recipients and **Spark Miscreations or Bad Sparks** which had a soul spark inside of them. There are also husks of miscreations from which much of the soul spark has rotted, leaving an **Evil Husk**. There do not appear to be any sparks associated with the poison which is welling up now in the Eye of the Monad. It is like paste in a squeezed tube.

Do: By directions, freeze this poison by lowering the frequency until it crystallizes.

Then do waveforms to remove the crystals.

The shape of the Eye will have a hernia. It will be like an eye infection on the top left eyelid. After the pus is drained, do healing waveforms to make the eyelid go flat so that there is no bulge.

All of the sparks are being taken on by T3 and T2 from the zombies who may have had a nagual at any time.

So many webs are from Mag into other members of the team and we are reeling in others.

We can clear the **Corpse and Fabric Dark Spot Relics** better than T2 since she cannot see the corpse as well.

There are two Auric Black Holes (dark spots) to clear: the *corpse* and the *fabric*.

T3 and T2 are responsible for taking the cores to the Eagle, and the rest we can clear.

If you used monadic substance and squirted (it) out of your corpse, it could be a miscreation of the fire level of the corpse. T2 can't see how many we have made until the black spot bursts, as it is the container of echoes and renegade monads of sparks. T2 and T3 are working night and day to dump these. T3 hasn't slept for two nights, and spent all day today clearing. And it was the first day that T2 had any energy as she had to direct her first attention to directing the Holy Powers. Today he did it and she didn't have to, so today she has the ability to get work done.

It is interesting and a mystery. It is if somebody was a nagual during ensoulment with a lot of miscreations and they blew out, then all of their miscreations seem to come back through T2 or T3 or through another person. Say they had webs or a black spot before they blew out; like Se when her monad blew. The black spot wasn't ripe to blow (at that time), so it was left hovering and tormenting your black spots. What we are seeing are people who, especially Mag, and Se; their shit is pouring into the rest of you. Some of it is through mistakes they made, like sparks that were going to desires that weren't (intended for) souls and others that were made were renegade monads which were supposed to be delivered, but the people who received the monads changed their mind and decided they didn't want, on some deep level, a soul, so it returned to the spark holder of the creator.

T2 still doesn't understand the full mystery of **sparks** (created) in males and females and that is why they are in uneven quantities. Part of it is that T2 and T3 haven't emptied out completely the black spots of everyone, and they can't see the sparks in the ones who are not yet empty.

Example: Forr's Fabric: he has 70 renegade monads on his fabric, which tells her that the *Fabric Black Spot* has been lanced. T2 has trouble seeing the *Corpse Black Spots*, so they may not all be lanced.

The thoughts and waves of self-hate statements are great. They are anti-Lehys statements and things which are coming back with every despicable anti-Lehys thing on it. We just have to just bear up. There are things that T3 and T2 have to do that (the students) can't do within Law, yet there are things the students need to do to help them, because a lot of what they are doing can't be done by an absentee party. This couldn't be explained in time (to the absentees) and they can't resonate with it. We can see it, blast, disintegrate, do waveforms, call the Holy Beings and ask to be intercessors. We know it is monumental (the amount) of poison that is returning.

Some cases are very bad, particularly if someone used creative sparks to vent hostility. T2 and T3 will have a very hard time to restore monads in such a case. It is taking so much energy to remove just the fire elementals linked with the sparks. If T2 and T3 could just round up the cores, it would be much more efficient. It is a type of net that is engulfing and pureeing them, making them watery and taking them to a different location. Then the naguals feed them to the Eagle. It is very, very time consuming, because it occurs within a dozen steps and they have to have one of (the teachers) awake to do this.

(The students) have a lot of power to disintegrate, use waveforms and the Four Forces which are incredibly powerful. (The students) also know how to virtue blast, call the Holy Beings and Name of God. There is so much we can do to both restore the spiritual anatomies that are blowing apart and to remove the debris. There is absolutely no reason to indulge in guilt in what is coming back. The reason for that is, that the monads were appropriately placed and the person (who received it) went bad and all of their crap will come back to you and you will feel their thoughts and sensations. So there is no point in indulging, but it is crap.

The people who are here will have more (to clear), if they are able to bear up and pull these spots in and clean them up as a cosmic janitor. And if you prayed to be of assistance to the divine plan, then you will be given a lot of responsibility and there is no point in complaining if you get what you asked for.

If many of the soul sparks went bad, then you did your best. Count your blessings, have a stiff upper lip and get over it. It is not personal cleansing, keep that in mind. This is a cleansing of the creations of the past self, which some were malefic spark creations, but many of them were proper creations turned into monsters. You did your best, these were beautiful gifts; out of your own spiritual anguish you offered people a soul and they screwed up.

If you have offered this prayer for intercession, it will feel like (the contamination) is venting continuously into you and some are not able to clear their own spiritual creations. And the people who are now zombies can't correct their own mistakes. We have to do it for them and hopefully they can hold a soul. They wouldn't be able to hold a soul, with what is coming back.

When this shit comes back we have to bear it on our backs (or) they couldn't hold a soul. You look at Mag who did a lot of miscreations; there is no point in giving her another soul until this is over. We will have to clean it up and then probably she will be able to hold a soul. Not everybody is destined to be a saint, which means one is to be an *intercessor* and to take on other people's sins. And that is what we are doing.

There is no point in being guilty about your miscreations. T2 can guarantee you that you will get more than ample opportunity for penance, because the people created malefically only for a short term. Before leaving this party we will have to clear any miscreation through any person who ever had a nagual up to this point and during the ensoulment period as we still have the ability to create soul sparks. Though they (sic) had been trying to find out what people would do if offered a nagual. Every spark that is created has to be cleaned up. (Some students) thought it was a game and didn't realize someone had to clean it up. It is a nagual party and if we don't do it, then T2 and T3 will have to do it. If T2 were alone (in this effort), it would be so great, it would smash her like a bug and that is essentially what is going on 24 hours a day. There comes a time when the actual spiritual bodies start to split open and (she) has come very close, but it is better now, as T3 is stabilizing and he is coming home soon. Without T3 she couldn't do it and without us, she couldn't do it, as there is so much associated debris that is not just the sparks, but the associated elementals. The demons, she needs help with, as the demons themselves can weigh her down to where she can't see or breathe.

We have a tremendous weight here and we have to bear up with good humor and be graceful about it. T2 doesn't know how long this will go on and she found herself praying "How long will it be?" but that is a tacky thing to ask as it isn't in the *now*, and instead said *"Not my will by thine, I will do this as ably as I can, and continue and I will not ask how long will it continue. (That she) will stay up 24 hours a day if necessary"*, but she will say *"Not my will by thine, oh Lord"*.

Logically speaking, T2 knows the way these things go and it will end. In any war, they all end, just like ensoulment ended and by and large they can still say people are getting souls, but it is a trickle. Everything has its season; Seasons and Change are very comforting, as you know. If you do your best and wait a while then things will change, so rest in the law, and don't beg to the heavens. *"When, Lord, will I get some sleep?"*, but say *"Well, I imagine I will get sleep, as most things change, and if not, then it is God's will be done."* *"That this will probably follow the law of change unless a higher law is involved that we don't understand, and if we do not understand it, we will yield to it anyway."*

There is mystery to the Law. Some laws supersede others. You could say it is not balanced for a person to not sleep for days on end and that such a person is not living in a normal body rhythm, so it is not moral or right. But if this is a higher law and season, a bigger season says to not go without sleep. Maybe it is just a long "day" for her, maybe a day (for her) is two weeks vs. 24 hours for most people. It is not against the law of season if the days are two weeks versus 24 hours, it is just higher law, on a broader scale. Then you know the pendulum will swing the other direction most likely, unless it is not supposed to and there is a law above that, that is in focus and it may be a law that is not in season.

Like Cause and Effect of a high scale is now coming in above the Law of Season and so in order for a war party to create so many souls, they worked against the law of Season then, and they do it now. She says it was "against the law of Season" but it was not really. It is just that (typically) during the day one works and at night one sleeps, but instead it may be a spiritual day of work and during a spiritual night you rest. So it was against the law of *earthly* Season, but not the law of Heavenly Season.

Every Law has a Season as well, so if Cause and Effect is in focus now, it is very important we pay the karma of mankind that received the souls. Then maybe in a month a different law will come into effect. Maybe the Law of Manifestation, in that suddenly there will be holiness and a sense of order in the war party manifesting from our hard work and that what we have attempted to bring about spiritually has been manifested in the *physical* war party. There are many intricacies of Law. One may seem paradoxical to the other, unless you consider that there are seasons for specific laws to be in focus and **octaves of every law**. Just like the law of Season, there is the metaphor of a 24 hours “day” or a two week “day”, which is an octave of the law of Season.

Cause and Effect could be that one man has to be put in the electric chair because he killed someone. Or Cause and Effect may be that we absorb the karma of humans that may actually start to learn something spiritually; so they will not be destroyed before they can learn it. So you could say the debt is paid to society, but on another level T2 and T3 are (burned) on the spiritual level and they don’t die, because another law has come into effect. Because if (it is) desired spiritually that they live, then they live.

The Bible says if you lay down your life for another person, that “Greater love has no man than that he lay down his life for another”. You could say “to lay down his life” is to die, or it may be to live sometimes in an uncomfortable state. It may mean for one to put away many comforts of the common man and endure on his shoulders the weight of world. And in the eyes of world, life is restricted and painful, but to the spiritual sight it is victorious in that you give day to day your life so that man may learn Law and Virtue. That is what is meant by “to lay down your life”. It is an easy thing to die; it is difficult to *live* while laying down one’s life.

Many idiots commit suicide, but few have the courage to give their up lives with all their webs and relatives, to sacrifice their career, honor, self-respect in the community and their very children if need be, so that other people and children may know Law and Virtue. That is laying down your life, which is the burden of a saint. It is not that you necessarily give up everything; but that you be *willing* to follow what you know is true and help humanity in some small way to learn Virtue and Law because without it, you know that children of the future will never know God. All that they will ever know is materialism, vanity and carnality and that they will never know what it feels like to do a Virtue blast, to feel the Name of God in one’s throat, to see a human mold shift before your eyes, to smell angels and demons. They will be blind and deaf to all that is real and be immersed in all that is crystallized in the death (molds?).

It is so that the children will learn these things in the future that we lay down our lives and live in a vow of poverty; but not in the common sense. It is ok if we have a nice dinner and pretty trinkets and a nice trip. But we live a vow of poverty in that we are forever alienated from the normal human experience. Because no one who is dead to the spiritual would understand what it is like to make the Four Powers, to feel the Holy Dove Power, to bless water so that it takes on the smell of roses, to know the Name of God in your heart so that your very being is filled with serenity. So in fact you are laying down your life so that those that are dead can come back and be (rescued) from that state of spiritual death, so that we can come back and open their eyes; which is of course an impossible dream.

We have to struggle mightily to see out of our own eyes and to see the losses we face as we are persecuted. But we must view our impeccability as our reward every step of the way and just deal with each day and don’t do as T2 did, the other night by saying “How long, O Lord,?” as that is not in the *now*. Just go to bed each night and say “*Not my will by Thine, all I ask is for the strength to go through this difficult season, to rest in the law and know that seasons pass*”. The law is our comfort, and virtue is our joy.

If you wake up at night and feel disorder, realize is probably that you are supposed to be clearing the residue, and do the things you know to do. If you pray to be of assistance in this difficult and worthy task, then the disorder will come to you and don’t blame yourself or others, just say “*God’s will be done*”. “*This is the cleanup time and I am the cleanup man*” and graciously do the cleaning. And don’t let the anti-Lehys sounds that torment you get a grip on you. Just realize it is the haunts that are coming back with the dead souls that changed their mind; it is the price we pay. We are in the battlefield after the battle, (we are here) to pick up the carnage and we are running the ambulance crew. That is like putting (our losses) in the body bags, but we won the war! It is not such a bad payoff. Unfortunately sometimes in the body bags are the people we love and even though they are people we love, we have to keep remembering we have won the war, the war is *now*. It is a matter of formality.

Split time is healed, the first book is finished and as soon as the clean-up is completed, T2 is hopeful to churn out another book. There is too much poison to reach to the heavens now. Even when you don’t hear the angels sing, you have to always know the angels are somewhere singing.

That is the mistake that people make in the dark nights when everything is painful and every mistake comes back to haunt and every weakness you had is magnified and you feel worthless, ugly and unwanted. You should remember there is God and that God must love humanity mightily to have gone to all this trouble. And you must not be that bad of a person if you have been asked to participate in the salvation of humanity; you can’t be that shabby can you? You might

have a few flaws, but maybe your flaws were the doorway that you were somehow able to reach and to help other people. It doesn't mean you need to hang-on to the flaws. It just means that you shouldn't kick yourself, because you can't be that bad of a person or you would not have participated in ensoulment.

Why do you think that the people who have fallen to the wayside continue to receive help? Why have some been restored with a soul a dozen times even when they are defiling? Because the people who have intersected this party have been shown grace above the common, because they are not common, even the ones who have fallen are not common. We joke about them, and about you and other people and T2 (as well) she doesn't care. We have to keep joking as it is the way to cut the edge. Just don't take it too personally.

CLASS NOTES: JUNE 18, 1994

Recap of last night: The souls that went bad, the **Renegade Souls**, were those put into people during ensoulment and these are people you don't know. If the person turned bad -- maybe they initially prayed to align with Law and Virtue in some primitive way out there and then they went bad, those would be called **Renegade Monads**, and they are returning in very large numbers, but considering the number of sparks put out, it is not a big percentage.

If sparks were put out with a lower creation of Anti-Law/Virtue; (which would mean) you had a desire for someone who a long time ago (was ok) and who is now disharmonious, the nagual elementals held within it a spark, and it would now be particularly malefic. If it were anti-Law or Virtue, it would be a nagual demon. Some of these have decomposed and would dowse as **Spark Empowered Husks**.

Also circular thinking about something could have created a sucker world, a breathing, living dimensional space, a **Spark Empowered Sucker World**. Native Americans describe the earth as a breathing mechanism, and the Earth is a mega-spark from the Logos. We have created mutant earth sucker worlds using the Logoic forces to a similar (purpose). Doors to these are webbed out through the party. The students who are no longer with us, after they were given nagual powers for one day (say during the trial period of nagual powers when they were loaned out to see how they did), if they malefically created sucker worlds or hate elementals, which should dowse as **Spark Empowered Demons**; it is these that are returning to us. Sometimes they dowse as coming out of the corpse of zombies. Components of the Fire corpse are in all of us and the ex-students. For anyone with a soul, these will return to the sexual organs of the Fabric.

So this disorder is returning both to the Fabric and the corpse and is of particular importance, if either your corpse or Fabric slip beneath the mirror, then you can't destroy the rotting debris that returns. It makes you powerless.

There are components that T2 and T3 have to destroy, but there is a great deal of peripheral disorder that they need us to pick away at. We still have hidden pockets that they all return to. There are the **Black Spots of Corpse and Fabric** that we are trying to empty and eradicate. The Black Spots are the containers of the malefic sparks and renegade monads which are returning to us and it is the Spot which you are unable to see out of. These are becoming ripe and have burst. T2 and T3 are helping to lance the black boils, and drain them out, but once the pus starts pouring out, the malefic sparks and elementals sucker worlds send webs into people. That is why they need our help to clean up the debris. It seems that *Fire Waveforms* and *Dead Space Frequency* both work well.

Dead Space Frequency seems to be of prime importance in eradicating a great many. Clearing off your apertures and attempting to do the *Four Powers* is extremely important. *Pray for healing*. When the black spot wells up, when it bursts, the monad ruptures upward, and all hell breaks loose. The person will dowse as not having auric bodies and they will have three days to create them. It is not something to be upset about, just get rid of the poison before sealing the apertures back up and then remove the black spots entirely. Then what will be returning is superficial debris of other people.

We are intimately linked in a synergy group. If your black spots get cleared, then the disorder of Mag or others will come to you to your *Fire Container*, *Spirit Shadows*, *Sex Organs and Fabric*. Clear what returns to you, and don't bother with the soul lessons, as many of the Anti-Lehys statements that return are components of the souls that went bad. Those sparks that were given in good faith could be rejected by the recipient and they could decide to go to the left hand path; therefore they are packed with anti-Law and anti-Lehys.

Do not own them, you may feel ugly, stupid, worthless or feel as though you are despicable as these come in. You may feel hate as they wash over you and extreme carnality of the basest kind. It is the debris carrying these disorders, *do not own them or dowse your soul lessons*. No doubt you are dowsing 99% of the person's soul spark coming back and you are wasting your time, it is distracting you from the purpose of the karma of the person's soul, which you are taking on to be an intercession of humanity; which is what you asked to be. Do not indulge in self-reflection or you will fall beneath the mirror.

A sucker world of 6 months ago was you then and not now. If (right now) you study the soul lessons, then you are wasting your time, as that was someone else. All we are interested in is soul lessons of *now*. Now is the season for the tonal, it is to bear up under a great deal of disorder as intercessors with serenity, with great humor, grace and the knowledge that the foulness on you is not you.

Don't think of yesterday but the task before you which is the destruction of the (renegade sparks) returning to this party. If one can't handle the disorder, it will go to another student, or if one has fallen apart from the weight of the returning disorder, then we will take their disorder and eat their karma and pray that God's will, they be restored in some way. (We are to) eat the disorder of every person who was a nagual even for one day, and the disorder of all the souls gone bad.

It is a 24 hour a day job and it is as important as ensoulment itself. If we do not eat the karma, we would not be following law, or have it be possible to give anyone a soul. It is within law to be intercessors and at that point we decided to be willing to help humanity to take on karma to allow them to have souls. It is like anything, (to decide) to have a baby, to get married or to have any relationship at all is a risk and a responsibility. And we must be optimistic now as we were then. We must be the eternal optimists, that those who have messed up will somehow later be restored. If we can continue to bear the weight of earthly karma, then humanity will be given more grace. As intercessors you must be able to endure with your personality strong the weight of karma, or you can't be an intercessor. It is not saying "blind prayers to a deaf heaven", but it means that your shoulders can somehow bear the weight of humanity.

The suffering of the saints in the Piscean Age was symbolic of the suffering you must bear in the Age of Air. They suffered in the flesh, they were taken into the dens of lions while the Romans cheered and they were devoured by animals for sport. In many ways we must be partially devoured by our malignant creations and evil cabala monsters in the arena of this Earth, while people ridicule us and say we are fools. You must realize that almost everyone that you have ever known would look at what we are doing as foolish and insanity. Just as in early Christianity (they were looked at) as fools and as something bad, something to be destroyed. They will look at us to be destroyed as well and because of that we must be cautious, like the Gnostics hiding in the hills to avoid being persecuted. It was a greater thing to preserve the teaching of Jesus than be destroyed.

In our case we must not be destroyed by the onslaught of karma returning, or by the idiots who would lock us up in jails, kill us with drugs and insane asylums, (as opposed to) the lions. *Look at our persecution as one of verbal and written ridicule; harassment of words and clever speech of lawyers.* It is important to not be in any courtroom. The Age of Air, the force of evil will take a twist of words and twist what we do as evil and as a danger to society that must be suppressed. And they will do everything they can to that end.

For example Ss, her husband is still hunting her down and us, as an "evil cult" and who had stolen her money. It was a complete lie. She was a peripheral student and not in the nagual party. But she smuggled money out to divorce him so that she could leave him and she did smuggle money for her own departure and was living off of it. But he is convinced we have his welder's income and have robbed him. This is where it is dangerous, with spousal situations where they think that "everyone is out to get them"; it is like a paranoid alcoholic. He is dangerous to us, and we put up with idiots zombies like him. He will never give up and he is like another ridiculous nemesis that will be dragging on our ankles from here on out. He is convinced we ruined his wife's mind and took his money. He may look more like an idiot than the others in court, but he would be willing to testify.

Thieves, idiots, fools and liars like Jmc; they would back each other up in court and there is no way to defend ourselves against the lies, as it is the age of persecution in Air. So we must avoid all legal contact with anyone who would persecute us and be extremely cautious and cunning and realize that in any court of law, we will lose. Just know that they are zombies and will hear with zombie ears and see with zombie eyes and they will go with the lies as they have before.

T2 hates to bring all this up again, but it is time to reinforce that we must not get complacent, or to the point where we (think we) are out of danger. She wants to assure you as long as you are intercessors for humanity, an evil force will attack you. Where there is great power and holiness, there will be evil seeking it out and hunting it down; it will seek you out like an attracting magnet. Like when Jg said very malignantly in a letter to her, that "There are 200 people over the earth praying (preying) for you". He was telling her that he would hunt her down and there is no doubt in her mind that for the rest of her days she must be invisible. In our case, it may not always be true. But as intercessors you must be prepared and cautious, and if you have some distance from T2 you would be safer.

T2 would like everyone to live close by, but for safety's sake it is better (for the students) to live a couple of hours away. We are looking at intercession and doing it for ever and the evil ones will always look to the core for the party, for the children and those that are close to T2. And if you are at least an hour away, they will not be able to sniff you out very well. The closer you are (to the core of the party) the more the head (of the attack) will be (focused). Think about how groups have survived in the past. And we have to think of diversion as an advantage, with leads to different counties. It

would be harder to track us down and by living in different houses, legally; they would have a harder time to hit all the places as they are all residences. It is weakening for them and they would be divided in their attack.

The very fact that 214 looks like a fortress lends security for the people who *don't* live here. Those to worry about, would be T2's (---) and any relative that might want to lock you up. Some people will go for the underdog. And a lot of them, when they smell blood, will go like a pack of dogs. So do not give them anything. Be very cautious. You must be eternally vigilant. We will feel waves of disorder, as we continue to clear the fabric apertures, which will show up through your *monad* being congested, your *ring of mystery* having multiple names, with *spirit shadow* disorder, *joy tracts* contamination and corpse *AFW body parts* contamination. Intermittently check those, we have a responsibility to clean up and be able to help the absentees and help intercede for them. We can be physically active.

WINDIGO (Banshees)

WINDIGO (Banshees) in reference to the following Lecture (Class Notes)

Zombie Dead Eye Contamination: is on the spirit shadow and has to be cleared from there.

Degan, Diegan: This is an Old English word "to Die". It goes back to the Old Norse Deyja "to die".

Wind of Death: *Windegan* is what she was hearing instead of *Windigo*. You could say the Old Norse *Windeja* was pronounced with a hard "g". If we thought of them together could way *Windega*, *Windego*. Or *Windeja* pronounced *Vindeja* and would be Old Norse. Very close. She had thought it would be French: *Vent*.

Death comes from a Germanic verb base. *Weda* produces "die". *Dau* is an ancient Germanic word of death.

"Go" is ancient (prindo to ghe?) in Old or Middle English was *Eode* and was replaced by *Went*, the past tense of wind.

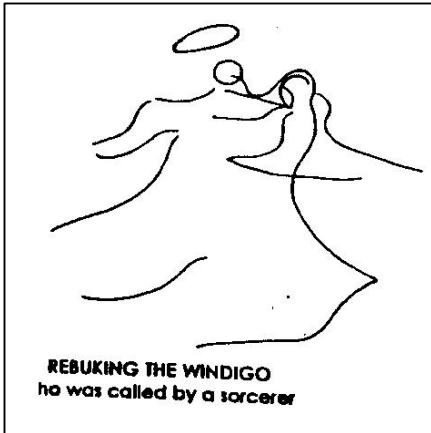
Windego is "wind" and "go": *Go* meaning movement.

Wind/death/move toward: Windego, these are ancient sounds combined to produce a word meaning to move toward death.

Wind/Death/Movement. Dega is an ancient verb moving toward death, but Go is the English version that would be the same as *Ga* in Germanic.
(Apologies from Auditor.)

CLASS NOTES: JUNE 19, 1994

Virtue Webs: This is residue from taking on the karma. We can burn them. *Fire filaments* from Zombies still webbed in.



The night the wind howled around 909 when Ji was with Ae and the dog was lost and the owls were howling...that was the night that Ji really went bad. The hounds of hell came to her and lured her out into the wind supposedly to find her dog, but the winds entered her like the **Banshee**. The banshee is dying in T3, Forr, (a child) and T2. The heart of the spider is the Banshee, the **Ji-Banshee**. This is the one that lured her to her death.

“Gar” states: In Ireland, her mother said when the Banshee howled at night, you knew someone was dying.

T2: Some people enjoy the Banshee, as it makes deals with people and spares them death, but it gives them a power of death. There are different kinds of Banshees. **Ask** “How toxic you are with the Banshee that entered the party?” To us it is “The Banshee,” but it is the one that entered the party.

Sometimes you can dowse with a candle flame. (*Auditor’s note: An evil entity was next to T2 on the couch, so she walked around with a taper/candle to demonstrate*). We may see the Banshee core, where the flame will change. The flame is forked; the flame looks weird at the top and the bottom. This will tell you where to focus. (Do this) in a basement with no open windows (and you will see when) the flame hops. This is a whole complex of evil. A lot of time evil goes into corners because they like angles. So if you are looking for evil spirits in a room, clear the angles first and you will find more of them. This is in the process of dying as we focus on it and we direct the Holy Beings to destroy it. It is like we are putting forth a holy prayer to destroy it.

One time T2 had a dune buggy antenna she would hold in the corner of the rooms when dowsing for evil spirits. It was very long; a six foot antennae. It was very light weight metal and made a great dowsing rod.

This (entity) came from the northeast and that is where a lot of the negative energy is coming from at this time. We can try to will some of the evil of a student into the flame; the *Sucker World Bits, Egoics, Fire Demons and Banshee Death Residuals off of People’s Molds*.

Legends of the Windigo, a Windigo is like the Banshee but was (spoken of) in the northern United States and Canada. This might have been a Windigo version of a Banshee. **Ask** “How toxic you are with Windigo residuals?” Windigo is a broader term. A Banshee appears before death, and the Windigo has other subcategories besides Banshees that offer power. The Windigo is like a fallen demigod with the power of death; the power to bring death. It was originally linked with the fallen watchers.

When you hear the *Windigo*, it is the call of the fallen angels. Whereas the Banshees were not necessarily fallen, but were like the angels of death that would come on the wind and they were not necessarily evil. Banshees would just come before a death and that was a natural part of death. There are other arms of Windigo besides the Banshees, that were **Fallen Angel Winds** and that is what we had.

Our spirit shadows are very toxic with it and we are reeling it in. Holy Spirit Dead Space gets rid of it, and it is in our mold. **Ask** “How toxic is the mold with the evil Windigo?” The Windigo is being pulled in from the fiery layer of the corpse lungs and spirit shadow of a student. We are pulling it in. (*Auditor’s note: Talking about a subject was a method used for pulling in the peripheral or core spiritual problem.*) Bet there is a French word similar to Windigo, which might have been originally pronounced *Vendigo* as in German (and as in French *Vent*). The concept is *Wind of Death*.

Rita’s (the dog) breath was so bad, T2 could smell the breath (from a distance). There is some **Death Breath** on Rita linked with what was coming out of Gar. Rita was a sponge and was pulling it into her. T2 knew it wasn’t just the black spots in Gar, but somehow Gar served as the portal to the Ji Banshee, with the strongest ties to Ji.

T2’s feet are changing shape and color; they look dead. This has something to do with T3. She has T3’s heels. (*Auditor’s note: The feet became like horns. T2 referred to this as **Luciferic Feet***).



PURIFICATION SYMBOL (This is a symbol from a lecture in 1995)

Ask “How much under the Mirror evil toxicity do you have?” For some reason, T2 and T3’s monads had to be destroyed and a new one put in. This has to do with the Windigo; it may be the only way (to remove it).

The party may never be clear unless we can switch out the monads of T2 and T3. T2 can feel it in the eyes and mouth as the new monad is being installed. Ji seems to be gone. Now they are clearing the sparks used to create sucker worlds from tangential thinking.

(Coming in) now is a whole group of (Mag/Name) **Sucker Worlds under the Mirror**. Dowse how toxic you are with those, and how much have they affected the Fabric as they are being collected by the Holy Beings. These were empowered by sparks.

It is interesting how you can get part of a word, i.e. with a dog’s name T2 dowsed “Blondie”, but she knew it wasn’t the dog. (It referred to) the “die” section. The Windigo had a *Die* sound. If you ever keep going to something that doesn’t make sense, take the word apart. This is like the time when T2 kept going to “confused”, but the word was “con”.

We are probably being changed out for a fresh start to remove the webbing. Disorder is being rounded up out of (each) person in a net and stuffing it into the Eagle and then coming back and putting in a new soul This is very high level stuff.

Members of the party are being given saint souls. Others are being given souls that may allow them to be more peripheral. People who are in situations where they are not ready yet to function with spirit shadows are given individual souls with the potential for later growth.

Individual Soul Type B: These are where you can’t handle the Fabric, but they are encased for protection and they won’t blow out so readily. But later

on they will be helped when they mature. One child has this. It would be hard to dowse over their Fabric or Joy, but you can dowse the Monad, Layer of Mystery, and Mold. Dowse over corpse stuff as well on the Type B individual.

The easiest way for an over-devotional type is to separate themselves physically (from others) to act on it (the *Will*). Use it deliberately and use *will* for emotional separation. If you find yourself needy and dependent, do something by yourself.

A time release program has been put in the cocoon (of Type B’s) to teach the children.

The Monads were diseased from the ensoulment residue taken on.

Dream Described

Dream: T2 was in the basement of the hospital morgue. She was supposed to be a nurse for living patients but she was in the morgue rifling through the files of the dead. She had trouble remembering her assignment and she had been assigned upstairs. But she had to finish with the basement files of the dead. She made a mistake, she wasted time and when she came upstairs and remembered the assignment, the head nurse said that one of her patients had died. (T2) had already written in the notes of the chart that the patient was “fine” as she was *seeing* with the eyes of the dead. The other patient was dying and she had written “fine” on his chart as well. She was in a dilemma: should she pretend that she hadn’t made a mistake or should she just ask for forgiveness and go to see about the one who was still alive?

It was a mistake, but it wasn’t T2’s. She thinks it was Si’s. The dream was about Si, about when they needed to take care of the living. *If we review the files of the dead, the living will die and that includes our dead selves*. You can’t review the dead-self files or you (others) will die. It was someone not known or not seen before; the patient that was dead. The one still alive was Si. The one dead was the other Si that could have made it. You could say that another Si was created out of (---) to replace the one that died.

Deliverance may take months. We have to look (at deliverance) as a possibility and in layers. Something is dying; it is like a spider with a mongoloid sense. This has to be taken on a corpse level as it was brought in on a corpse level. You have to remove it on the same level it was created, ideally. If the seed of disorder was caused on a lower level and you removed it on the higher, it might grow again. On one hand, pray that you be delivered from above and yet this (problem) must be cleared from below.

The key for Gifts of Grace healing (is that it) can originate from a higher sphere but what is involved is a higher being moving in the sphere of the **Origin of Creation**. So you could say on one hand the person can be healed from above, but that involves that which is above going below. Because everything must be healed on the realm of its creation, otherwise, there would be no order in the universe.

If everybody could just pray that any miscreation they do be removed, there would be no law of karma.

This is taking on karma on a corpse level. This has to be taken on by the corpse, so this is not some angel, or messenger taking it on. Why did Jesus die on the cross? *It had to be corpse karma retribution*. This is corpse karma retribution.

All of us have the capacity to do this and we have done this before to some extent. For example Gar, this morning with the Ji Windigo. Gar had for several days been suffering. It is our own (karma) in one sense in that we have chosen to bear humanity's sorrows and mistakes. By choosing to be intercessors, we are in fact taking on the evil of our brother and it is not always comfortable.

Karma cannot be removed except by a being incarnated in the flesh, or a person who has decided to be a saint.

Only saints and Holy Beings in the flesh (can remove physical karma) or there would be no hope for humanity. It is why we must try to encourage sainthood and with these books, and teachings we must try to lure people through holy methods into sainthood to be intercessors; otherwise humanity is doomed.

T1's (former) little Chihuahua "Jésus" was drawing-in (corpse level) contamination and he would cry out "Ma-ma, ma-ma," and he took on a human face and there was a great deal of mystery about the Chihuahua. She worked for days to save him, to work out the karma so as to go on to the next step. It was dreadful. She was up 24 hours a day and it was very important, as somehow the animal was absorbing into his body the karma and she had to let him do it, as we had to go into the next phase. It was excruciating to watch, as he weighed less than a pound and kept crying "ma-ma"

Finally, it was time for him to die. Jma was at the Waterloo house and was doing work for Forr and Jma said he went out on the porch and he heard it in the trees, the dog calling "ma-ma" out there. It chilled him to the bone; he knew it was somehow tied to that Chihuahua. The dog Jésus was important in that somehow T1 was able to direct T1's karma into Jésus, so that T1 could die and do this work. That Chihuahua was very important. Think of Christ as he ran the demons into pigs; she had to run (demons) into her beloved dog Jésus. And (that is) how God ran (the karma) into Jesus. It is not for lack of love; it is because we must love everybody's children as our own and God loved every Sun as much as his own Son. She had to run her karma into Jésus, otherwise she couldn't have died clean enough to do this.

It was dreadful; all those weeks keeping him alive to take on more karma. He shit on her constantly. She worked and worked and he had seizures. That was when she knew that Chihuahuas were the best dogs on Earth for their capacity to be temple dogs. They have much more spiritual evolution than any other dogs. T1 had been searching for years. There is a purpose for dogs and we must reel them in rightly and if they are not proper temple dogs, we have to get rid of them. If they are not vehicles for consciousness they have to go on. For example Maggie-dog is "dead" and simple, but she is like a retarded child and we have to have dogs that serve the function of temple dogs. They have to be brave like Atlas, who weighs five ounces and is as smart as a whip. He opened his eyes even though he is 9 days younger than the other pups (sic). He wants to see.

Benson (dog) endured mightily with the alien invasion. He fought mightily. He turned totally gray because he suffered and then turned back (to his color). But Benson has a soul and is intelligent. T2 can communicate with him.

(However) some part of each person has to fight their own problems. T2 is fond of Maggie (dog) but she is "Grandma's porch" (material). She would be happy as long anyone patted her. Maggie is happy anywhere and she has no sensitivity.

When T1 was 19, she was a popular poet in the Oklahoma area and was placed with the Contemporary Art Foundation -- a with-it place. It was a coffee house/beatnik place and was mostly wine and cheese but they would have poetry readings there and she would go with her (relative). She would recite poems and one was a long existential poem called "The Hitchhiker". At 19, T1 became a celebrated poet and she sold poems to major publications that bought poems and anthologies. A professor of writing from the Oklahoma University came to one of her readings and he was very impressed and wanted to see her widely published.

But the people that circulated around the poets were like piranhas. They were "artistes extraordinaire" and they had a painting exhibition simultaneously with....it was actually an art gallery that would have poetry readings. The last one (T1 attended) had an exhibition and they were all flowers; they all were lesbian vaginas. When T1 came out of the poetry reading and saw the lesbian vaginas, she wanted to vomit and she knew in her heart that she would never do this again. They were comparing that which is unholy to that which is holy.

She felt a great wave of pain in her chest; "If she is not a poet, what is she?" She thought, "I am only 19 and I am a total poet and a good poet". All that the University professors wanted was to give her positions in the faculty. They wanted to put her in the artist academy in the summer camps and in the kind of poet savant program because she was an

incredible poet; T1 was. T1 saw that as a “poet savant”, she would have been pulled into homosexual decadence, drug abuse and materialism. All that she was, was a very poor child raising two babies, and she was tempted as she had achieved recognition as a poet savant and she could be very famous and go to University circuits as a poet savant. She looked down and saw that what they wanted was without value and that they had no standards or respectability. There were men with men and women with women and some part of her recoiled at that. She didn’t know much, but she knew that homosexuality was evil.

A very beautiful man from New York City, an actor named RR; he wooed T1 and he said “I love you passionately. I want to take you back to New York City and you can be a poet extraordinaire” He was very handsome. She knew he was evil.

Then a playwright named SL, who wrote a play about Lincoln, was very celebrated on Broadway and he wrote another play about the dust bowl era that he called The Dust and another about Van Gogh; named after Van Gogh brother’s name. He fell in love with T1 and said “Come with me to New York City to Broadway” and he said “I will show you great things” And she knew it was evil. She was an uneducated simple girl and she said “No”.

T1 as a young girl was very talented, she had two journalism scholarships based on her writing ability, but she passionately ran away and got married during study hall in high school. She got pregnant in two weeks because she didn’t know anything about birth control; being a virgin. So she blew away her scholarships but that was good, as it would have led her down an intellectual path. Uneducated, she fell into the poverty group. She was lured and she resisted. There were temptations with money, wealth, glamour and Broadway. SL offered to put her up in Broadway as an actress. Thank God she resisted. It was God’s will to tell us this. T2 had forgotten about it.

T1 used to take care of his (SL’s) babies. He was married, but he always ran around. When T1 rejected SL, for years after that he would make obscene phone calls and say gross things like “Do you have your little pants on?” When he couldn’t tempt her, he defiled.

RR, was a famous actor in New York City; somewhat famous at that time. He couldn’t tempt T1 into a carnal relationship because she was very chaste and he told her she was a lesbian. She never considered casual sexual relations as it was out of her repertoire.

There has to be a reason to be telling you this, as T2 had forgotten it. It has to do with realizing, partly, that our ideas of “greatness” must be adjusted. You could say that SL was a great playwright and wanted to woo T1 and that she was in fact a great poet. Yet she would not (go to New York City) as it meant aligning with perverts. They looked at her as a “tasty morsel”, as she was so sincere and talented. They looked on her as someone to feast upon. But she ran, wisely, although it was the only comfort she had had. Her life (at that time) was a wretched experience; her life existed as working in a photo-mat in the daytime and carrying her two (twin) babies back to a shithole rat infested apartment. She was caring for them all night long with two hour feedings and her life was a total mess. Yet she did not go towards the glamour. She just stayed with the two (--) twins and took care of them. She married a lawyer, so as to take care of them and have money, but she did the tonal thing which was absolutely correct.

She didn’t just dump the babies in the orphanage and run to New York City with SL. How is it now, (is she doing something different) with T2 and with the other children? It is a different ball game now and there are different lessons now than before. Then it was “*Will you go towards glamour?*” and now it is “*Will you go towards what is not (glamour)?*”

Is not what you do so much as it is the reason that you do it. If T1 had gone towards Broadway and then maybe been a Broadway star or playwright’s wife or a poet, everyone would have respected her. For example (ex-student) An wouldn’t have looked down on T1 as an “underling” with her “Old Uterus” (tonics) and T1 would have appeared sophisticated. But then, she (T1) would have *failed*. She had many options in life, and could have been a famous poet, the wife of a famous playwright. She was a lawyer’s wife, a doctor’s wife and she could have been the executive of a major nursing organization while thinking she was doing good for the Earth. But any of these are ghosts(?) She could have, even though she was doing (well otherwise), she could have been an executive, a poet, the wife of a wealthy man, *but it doesn’t matter, what anybody else thinks you are*. She could have been a successful mother and an excellent (--) according to the world’s standards according to (--) with five children. But she always knew what was right and that it *wasn’t* to be a famous poet. She wasn’t to be a rich man’s wife, she wasn’t to be an exalted mother appreciated by everyone as being the mother of the year, she wasn’t to be the impeccable death nurse or the executive director of the organization. *But she was to be here; hated, and hunted. And she will spend the rest of her days hated and hunted but she has not one regret; not one.*

T2 is not a mother, a poetess, a rich man’s wife and she is not an executive. She is nothing but a vehicle for the expression of the divine. And because of that, she will always be hated and hunted but she doesn’t regret it not even for a minute.

It is one thing to say you “will give up everything”, it is another thing to actually give it all up; a *lot* of things. Remember when Jesus said to the rich man, “If you give all that you have to the poor”.... the rich man shook his head and didn’t come back. That is what a vow of poverty means; it is just giving up and walking away from what society thinks you are.

It is like some of the (---) people want power, but if she, T1 wanted power she would have taken those other paths. Some people say “Oh, she wants glory”. If so, she would have stayed on Broadway. Some say T2 wants money. If she wanted money, she had so many options. It was amazing, she 30 marriage proposals. Every rich man that met her asked her to marry him, because it was the nagual charisma. (But her desire) wasn’t for money, power or glamour; it was (instead a) desire for truth and service.

You could say it is retro to tell these things. But it is important as it will serve as a beacon on the path (for others) so that others don’t have to think “How it is possible that a person can resist great challenges?” *It is not only possible but gloriously probable that a person can resist.* It is not a wonderful thing to be a saint if you have no options. It is wonderful if you have options. So look on those things that you have given away or have suffered, as aspects of your sainthood. **If there is no burden of choice then there is in fact, very little sainthood. It is the burden of choice that makes a saint.**

It is not that the saint is never afraid; it is that a saint is trembling with fear and yet makes the holy decision. Is not that the saint does not know what is lost; but a saint knows what is gained. It is not that a saint doesn’t hurt; but a saint hurts yet endures. It is not that a saint doesn’t see the tragedies of the path; but the saint sees the hope of the future. **Courage and vision are the hallmarks of a saint.**

Loss of lower self-importance: T2 must admit that after Aur told her how hideously the corpse behaved after that (recent) bad night. (On the 12th), when she took on the Alter Egos, she was embarrassed. Even though she was embarrassed, she did not regret it; it was good. She doesn’t want her corpse to act ridiculous, but if that is the only way to drain the poison out of other people, she will be willing to act ridiculous and be a fool to help others; but not without a good reason. It was God’s will and she had to just go with it. Those who know her, knew it was not T2 talking, in their heart of hearts. We must always know what is holy and what is unholy. We must struggle as T2 struggles.

T2 feels a lot of peace in her heart. Even though she feels concurrently physical and mental discomfort, she knows that God’s will is being done. She has no fear, though her heart is irregular right now. She can feel it beat irregularly. This has to do with the renegade monads. **Check Windigo Breath** on the animals/dogs and check for *Windigo Shadow*.

There is a trilogy of a Japanese movie/book, where one of the stories was about travelers stranded in the snow storm and the Wind Siren came and showed them what they wanted and (then they died?). (Reference June 20th extra?).

Truth in the wrong setting is inverse. It is evil and insidious. With inverse energies one needs a total body dowsing response to identify it and then one will (become ever) more sensitized to it. When you are checking something that is inverse; you can sense the sensation of the lungs, eyes and taste. When you are reading a book or watching TV, you might have an idea that seems “tempting”.

This reminds T2 of a book where a man is left (alone) on Earth. He is a refined man with a retarded girl who was simple and mentally was at 3 years old and he felt trapped with her. As the years grew on, he had two, three children and a Robinson Crusoe existence with a girl who never argued and did what he wanted. He grew accustomed to silence and had grown accustomed to the environment. He had mated with her and began thinking “This is truly heaven, this is what heaven is about”. He sees own son watching him, and he says to him mentally, “This is what life is about and someday you will find this as well”. Instead of being a book like Lord of Flies, (the author) turned everything into “beautiful in its own way” and (the character) accepted everything as his.

To accept people and civilizations with incest, to accept it and make it beatific, is an example of an Inverse story. It is where they try to idealize a relationship that has no conflict as “ideal”; where a man who controls a woman who is an idiot is ideal, where sexuality has no limits is ideal. They have everything they want but no stress, no work, no religious conflict. (An example is) Walt Whitman, who would “Like to live with animals placid, who don’t sit and whine about conditions or pray to someone who died 2000 years ago”. People revered Whitman, yet what he presented was an Inverse perverted picture of life as an animal.

Just as with this Sci-Fi writer, when someone paints something as attractive which is against Law/Virtue and is anti-evolutionary, where we go back to a simpleton state, an animal state and when someone paints that as ideal they have perverted the picture and created an inverse world or image that is enticing.

Everyone to some extent wants to rest. People (become) tired of conflict, growth and the struggle to evolve as the evolution of the spiritual bodies is exhausting. The refinement T2 demands is exhausting and painful, as comfort is not the issue here, but the refining (of our spiritual selves). Are we more evolved or less?

(Spiritual Evolution) is not something that comforts the tonal, but the soul. So the very strength of the tonal that can bear up to the soul demands, will regulate the amount of spiritual evolution that a person can endure. When something appears excruciatingly comfortable, or when T2 sees a Unity calendar, she cringes. When she reads “Everything is love, just look around and inhale” or some beatific statement on a calendar, she cringes, as everything is *not* love, but (---).

When she hears country western songs where everyone is equal no matter the color, woman or homosexual; which is equating the importance of civil rights of races (which is entirely valid in truest sense, as any soul type can enter any race) with perversity. (What they are saying is that) anti-sexual perversity is the same as racial issues and when one pairs up things that are totally opposed to make something palatable is inverse, as this brings into respectability that which is evil. It is either a pairing up of things that are dissimilar to confuse the mind or it is presenting a lovely drawing of that which is evil; like the sirens of the sea that lures a man to his death. **Anytime someone offers a quick fix, easy enlightenment and tells you that “It is your right”,** that (a spiritual path) (should be) comfortable and “If you were on a holy path it *would* be comfortable; don’t trust them.

Jesus’ life was not total comfort. It is not that one can’t be infinitely comfortable in the knowledge that we are advancing in the inner judgment of holiness and it not just through another person’s eyes if we are valuable or not. Whether a person is a saint or not; (if the only standards are) whether he holds down a good job, has a family and friends; then Madonna would be an example of sanity in society and Donald Trump.

CLASS NOTES: JUNE 20, 1994

Pray that the Holy Beings assist us in this transformation. We entreat the Holy Powers above us to assist us in this purification process. We ask for forgiveness for any malignant creations made by this group in the past or future, or of any sucker worlds or of any other malefic mis-creations. We ask to assist each other in purification of these disorders and ask that we be granted increasing self-control of thoughts, desires and actions, particularly of speech. We ask that we be made greater than we are and that we be shown our weaknesses so that we may correct them. We ask to be shown how to lead the children to holiness and how to help each other and how to help all of humanity.

It may be difficult to dowse today during these changes, but you should:

Do: remove *Desire Tendrils*, *Prana Demons* and *Husk Filaments* in and out and pray. We can do a lot of Waveforms on the rot that is still coming out. Other than that, see which Quadrant you are resonating in.

Check body parts for where each is resonating, i.e., *sex organs*, *skin*, etc. You can check these also on the Law clock.

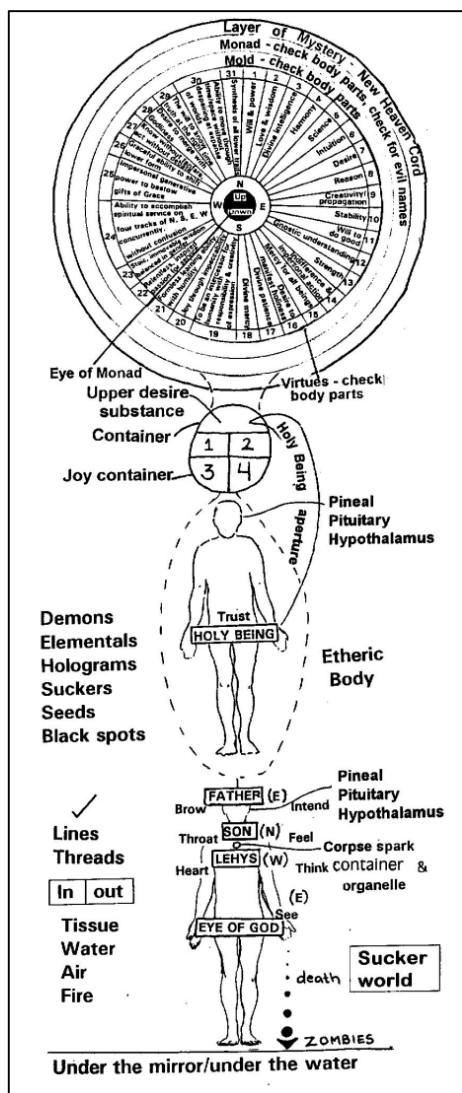
Check The systems of the body, i.e., *Lymphatic*, *Bones*, *Immune System*, *Blood*, *Water*, *Air*, *Breath*, etc.

You will find these things right now very much on the corpse level.

Check also on the *Etheric level*, but don't call it Fabric anymore.

Check also the *Virtue*, *Mold*, *Monad*, *Layer of Mystery*, *the Thread to the New Heaven*, and *the Eye of God* as well. Eventually we will be able to check *Joy Substance* and the *Apertures* when all settles.

Check each *Virtue* as to the Bell Curve or Quadrant with Virtue Problem Chart.



←The Eye of God is descending to corpse level at the uterus and genital area.

When the anatomy shifts the ability to dowse is fuzzy, so you may need to ask what to dowse with or to raise or lower your frequency.

Experiment. You may have to wait until tonight to be settled enough to dowse. If you start feeling agitation, it is better to be physically active and not think too much, until the sense of panic settles. "*Fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom*" and is good to be afraid and to try harder.

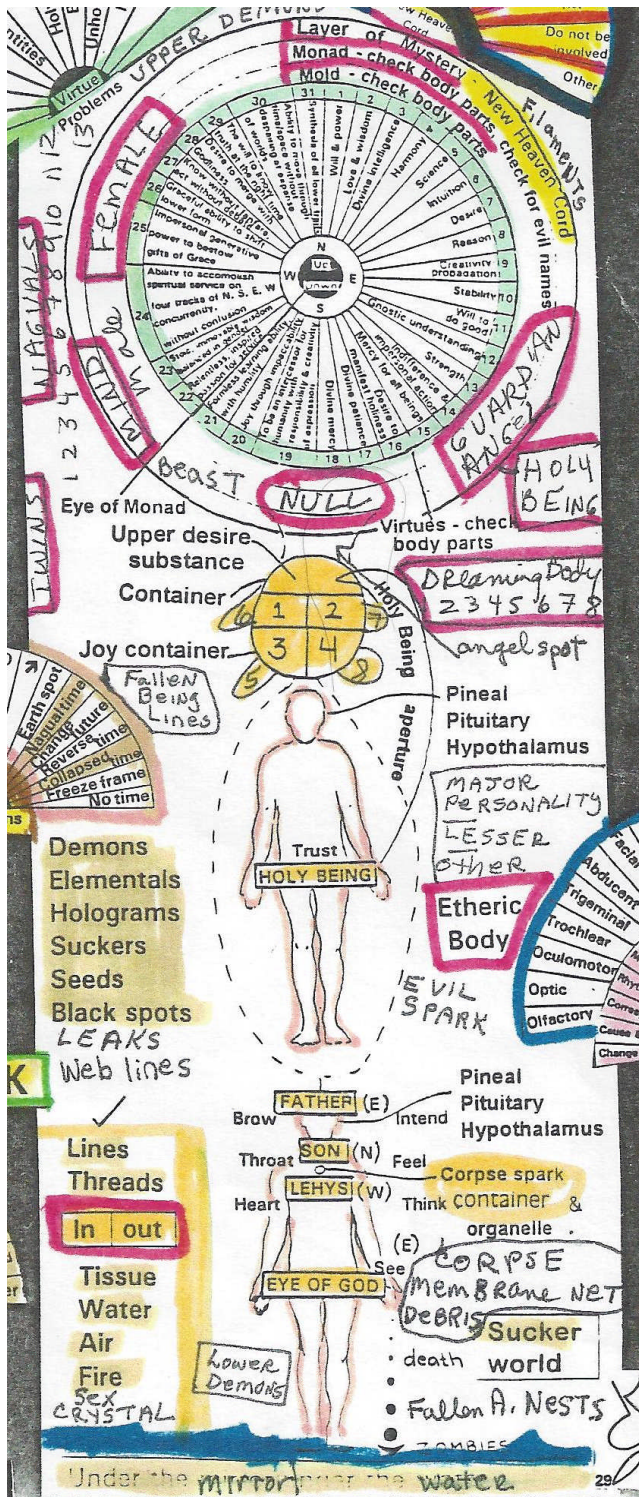
(Now is) a great assembling of the spiritual anatomy and a season of condensation. "As above, so below", we have reached a point of settling to a certain level. It doesn't mean we can't settle again, or change, as the most dramatic (thing in this work) is that things inherently can change if causes are put forth. Cause and Effect: to change the effect, one puts forth new causes.

The purpose of spiritual science is to find out what Causes need to be put forward for certain Effects. Give thanks that we prayed for truth, and were given truth and you may say you (are set) free, but it may not make you comfortable. We have not prayed for comfort but for the advancement of souls.

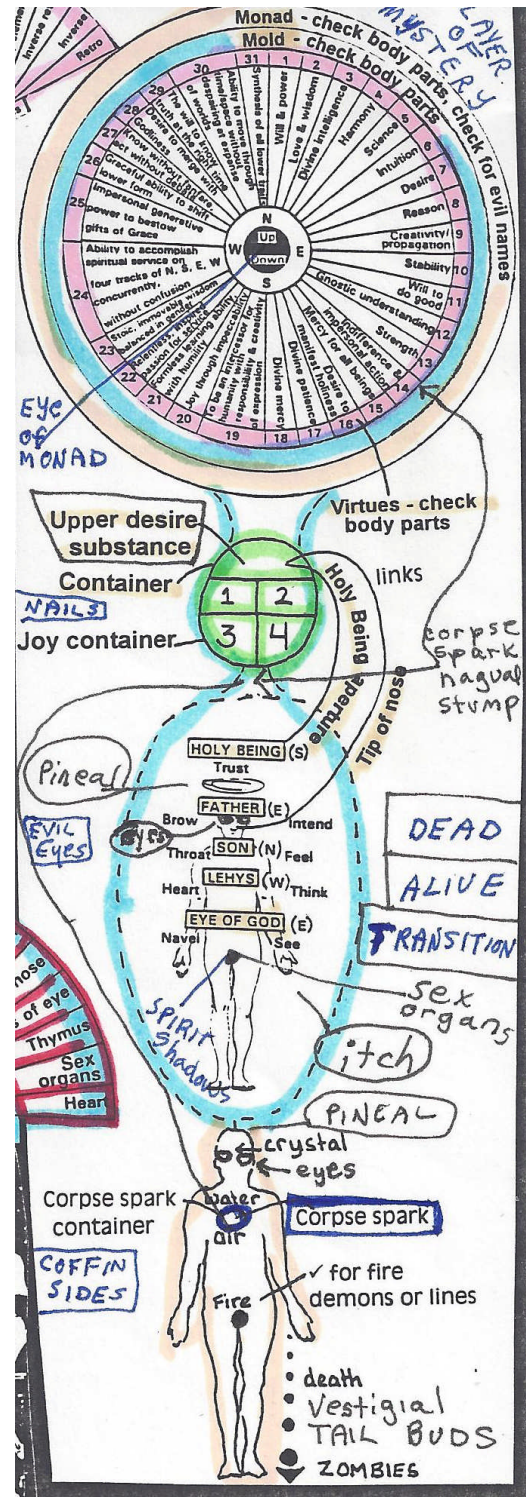
Ensoulment residue is very uncomfortable. Some sparks were sent in good faith and were rejected and returned to be digested. Other sparks were monsters of our own creative forces used not for ensoulment but for sucker worlds and demons. And it was not just us, but in the early days with the plug-in naguals, we saw a lot of disorder returning (from ex-students) and it is the responsibility of the group to clear this no matter who did it. And in some cases, zombies were empowered by the nagual forces of our party by those with poor control of desire, thought and action. (The resultant) treatment and cleanup is continuing with residues and octaves of disorder.

Yesterday we felt a great sense of distress as the shifting continued and **part of our suffering was the apertures descending into the corpse again.** At one point the fabric was lifted up and it gave us an opportunity to clear the corpse independently of the apertures to prepare it to be a vessel for the apertures and now (it holds) the apertures with the exception of Holy Being aperture. These descended into the body yesterday.

NEW ANATOMY



PREVIOUS ANATOMY: Soul Type A:



So the Eye, the Lehys, Son and Father Apertures are now upon the corpse.

And the Eye of God is in the pelvis (uterus/penis).

The Holy Being aperture is in the Fabric, which we now call the **Etheric Body**.

If you dowse “no Fabric”, it is because it is an *Etheric Body* instead. The new refinement does not lend itself to being called “Fabric”. The Etheric body has propensities not completely mapped out, but until we become more aware as the day progresses, we are still in process of clearing up and it will take until tomorrow before we see clearly as to what has occurred.

T2 noticed that each of you should be linked to the New Heaven and not the Earth anymore.

The New Earth and old Earth has more or less merged, so you want to be linked to the New Heaven. The only one who is linked to the Earth is the type C and due to the earth consciousness, (there is) the danger of throwing out filaments and Death Webs, which cause suffering. **Do:** Constantly be on the look-out for *Death Webs* from C Types which is (due to) splitting filaments from the earth cord and pieces of the cord, which have no connection to the New Heaven; though they do have a connection to the new soul. We need to **check** the animals/pets as they should have an Earth cord and be sure they are intact and not eroded. The pups are trembling, and it is almost like the whole Earth is trembling with the spiritual adjustments. And we need to be sure to not leave spiritual residues in the animals as they are reacting to it.

“B” Soul Types: B types seemed yesterday to be encased and the desire aspect doesn’t function as well. Today one could say, you can’t see a joy gland, or upper desire substance, joy tracts, spirit shadow or anything on Type B. What you do see esoterically, is a body and everybody has prana receptors and chakras and the corpse spark is superimposed on that.

If an “A” Soul Type has apertures, the B type has apertures that are shielded or not existent because if they have had the upper desire container out of control (in the past) and sent out desire threads out with the Father, or Lehys apertures through misuse of desire, thought, action and then such a person at that point seems to not to have kept a visible component of the etheric body. In the old terminology, it would be the astral and etheric component to the top guy, is going back to the old world (sic).

The corpse has a pranic component in this terminology, and the upper guy has an etheric and an astral component.

The *Etheric* has an aspect of thought, and the *Astral*, desire.

It seems there is a *Layer of Mystery* with the ABC types, in that within the Layer of Mystery there is the Monad, Mold and somewhat of a Virtue aura and an Eye of God.

The B type has an *Eye of God*, *Virtue aura*, *Mold*, *Monad* and *Layer of Mystery* and these would have to be checked. Ideally we should encourage that more people become Type A or keep Type A status, as it is saint material and through the control of thought, desire and actions they are able to do so.

Desire is something people are unaware that they don’t control. For example you may be desiring a dinner companion, or to go to France. It is not just the desire for something, but an *assumption* with what is the “proper way to live”. It could be a self-identity; a desire to be a good writer, artist, painter, friend, or to be within a spiritual group. It could be almost any desire, and (the goal) is not to not have desire, but to understand and have desire in a tight rein at all times.

The desire for spiritual maturity and evolution is good, but desperation for spiritual evolvment and neediness is bad. We must have an aspect of restraint, acceptance and a lack of fear and guilt. We want to live in the now completely so we say “This is the way things are, and this is what we can do to put forth new causes”. Don’t indulge in childhood memories, but say “(We want) to remedy these problems”.

T2’s role is to give us some tips and it isn’t that she is to tell us how to apply those in life. She is attempting to withdraw from that role. She wants to give us concepts to apply and we need to be able to apply them directly with full gnosis in our own lives. We should not have to have her spell it out, (but we need to) control our temper, have right speech, not be greedy and to be impeccable in whatever you are doing in the *now*. If you are feeding a pup, feed it well. If you are raising a child, do it well. If you are cleaning the kitchen, do it well.

The Eastern teachings are true in a sense, in that whatever you are doing, do it with impeccability whether you are mopping a floor or something else. There may be a time when you don’t have the energy and you must let some things go. T2 has been in that position many times where she was not able to do the material things that she would have liked to have done, but she didn’t have the energy to do physical work with many hours on the spiritual detail. But if you are not in the middle of spiritual detail then you do whatever you are doing with a sense of order. If you are overwhelmed with spiritual work, then do anything that you do with a sense of decency, order and Now-ness. Say “Ok, I will be impeccable

in anything that I do". For example flower arrangement, painting a flower on the wall, or if you have got to go the store, be prudent, don't waste money and look for a decent price on things. He who is prudent and impeccable about small things tends to be impeccable about large things and it doesn't mean to be obsessive compulsive about a Kleenex box pointing one way or another.

Consider the concept of "always being in the now" and throw away the past -- and that means yesterday and everything before. Be completely in the now and new. (Know that you have the) personal power to change and bring about change in those around you if they are in your charge and that includes children. This does not mean (to include other) adults unless it is your role. If it is your role to be the teacher or leader, then at this point you need to achieve control of your own life before controlling others with the exception of children. (This is to) help them align with Law to have souls and to hold on to them. It is our job to see that the children have a corpse resonance with holiness.

For example, with (one child) he should have more order in his room. Sloppiness brings about spiritual sloppiness. Encourage them toward a corpse resonance to alignment and spirituality. **Remember that your body and soul and soul type; these are all vehicles for consciousness and in essence each of us is a consciousness and can be moved from vehicle (to vehicle).** This gives us hope for all beings on Earth. If we are truly a consciousness, as long as we are in form, even if we are nothing but a husk, the consciousness that we chose for our form within that husk from the environment will be *us* and if we select that which is aligned with holiness, then we can form a microcosm of holiness that will attract a soul. And T2 has seen it over and over again and we can believe that people can hold souls and we should have hope for all of humanity and that does not mean to shut our eyes, but look with full brutality of vision at our own weaknesses in the *now*. We might say "(---) *I am going to bring about these changes to day*" (i.e. Course of Miracles) and "*Today I will live through this day only and do the best I can do today*". And that is one reason (we are) not to indulge with fear and guilt but are to go forward with impeccable action in the here and now.

In the last month weaknesses have cropped up in all of you, from the pressure of the trip and the moving of families. T2 encourages us to live separately, to gain more time in introspection instead of reinforcement with adults. So spend more time (alone) and yet not so much time alone that you go on tangents. There is another octave to that, but reinforcement through dowsing has produced a dependency to families (sic).

T2 would like to see a person not needing to be alone or social, she wants all of us to be what we *need* to be at that minute whether we are socializing or alone and to be impeccable in any circumstance without saying to yourself "I need to be alone" or "I need someone to have fun with". T2 wants our joy to be in being impeccable and not whether one is interacting (with others) or alone. She wants to see us not to need to be together or alone. What she is seeing is a neediness to be together; so it is not good. What we really need is the individual ability to **Shift, Stalk and to Be**.

Stalking is not pretending and *Being* is not imagining, but an absolute transformation. Being and Stalking involves the movement of assemblage points. T2 will work with us on that in the future. We need to *Stalk and Be* more. If you are too comfortable in a living situation, then tendency will be to stop stalking and being. It is better to be uncomfortable, (somewhat) estranged and unsettled. It is not that T2 rejoices in our suffering but (she rejoices) in our spiritual evolution and that is more important than comfort. She is dedicated to that end.

Therefore T2 would like to see the families a little lonely, unsettled and stirred up. It is good to move by changing our physical locations because the assemblage points automatically shift and the amount of awareness that occurred in Mexico was remarkable in all of us. She would like to see our flexibility enhanced and independence enhanced. It is not that she doesn't want to be your teacher or for you to not have friends and family, but she would like us to be more impersonal and more dedicated to Virtue and Law above social needs and neediness and be above the need for approval, above the need even of family, career advancement, need for artistic expression and above all, the need for anything but the need for Virtue and Law as illustrated in Gnostic Truth. Our ability to perceive gnostically is through having our desires, thoughts and actions aligned with Law and Virtue. The control of desire and thought is the most important thing for a person to possess a new life.

Know that all of us are miserable and feel the upheaval, just as she feels it. It is possible for all of us to maintain a type A state and if we are type A, if we are truly impeccable, we could at some time be naguals again and the only limitation would be our own lack of control of desires, thoughts and actions. Therefore it is time now for everyone to evaluate themselves on their own, make due changes in the now and do not to indulge in thinking about things too much.

Pray: Ask for truth and guidance, dowse for things yourself and don't ask T2 and T3 if you have lost your monad. You will have to figure these things out. None of you have (lost your monads). It is important to not be dependent on T2 or to dowse things that are wrong. If something is wrong, she will say something. Sometimes she is supposed to do something and sometimes she is not. The role of the female is to hold (open) the door in heaven and man to (---).

Type A are to be saints. Before, (there was a soul scale of) 1-25. They can go more than 25 now, but T2 can't see them very well. The only difference between a type A2 and A10 is that a A2 is closer to virtue mastery and this can be flexible from day to day. *However, in your sleep, you will slip to the lowest common denominator that you have achieved.* A2 is considered a saint. The more you align your etheric corpse with virtues with laws, then you will approach A2 and if your corpse or etheric body resonates with the crap floating in the ethers, then you will slip to A12 or A15. It is not a fixed number, there is somewhat of a fluctuation and it relates to how torqued you are from law and how advanced your Virtues are.

The first step of the 1st Virtue of Love for example: is "To do unto others what you would want done unto you". The next step is that "You don't know what is good for someone else or yourself, so that you pray that you do what God wants you do". "Not my will but thine, Oh Lord" Do unto others is rudimentary and it has octaves, as most people don't know what is good for others. So octaves of love go ever greater.

So you could say that a person at the 25th level would just believe in the golden rule and that is the first thing children should be taught as they evolve. We must pray for guidance as to how to act in a situation. It may be not good to make someone comfortable but to confront them about this or that, as humans evolve. An A type would go from 25 to hopefully, eventually, an A2. An A1 Type is a nagual and can achieve the highest level of spiritual (--) and is a person who has achieved the understanding of nuances of the Virtue of the highest level; which then we may be able to hold on to nagual bodies. The world is in need of nagual intercessors and if impeccable, we may receive them again. We were made naguals prematurely and it was traumatic, but we can go and learn from the experience. We can go on and be more impeccable every day.

The continuation of the cleanup will undoubtedly progress. What we must avoid is *now* contamination and not put out desire substance haphazardly because it is supposed to be for holy elementals to help mankind. The B Type can put out panic desire demons, but not joy or upper desire. At this point there is no spirit shadow even for the naguals, but there may be a variation forming, as our auric bodies are changing shape to adjust to the task at hand. The biggest problem will be type A throwing desire substance if they are not impeccable.

"To whom much is given, much is required" and we must be able to control desire and we usually can control that with our thoughts. If you find yourself circular thinking about something, then write out something that you *should* be thinking that would counterbalance what you are thinking and do waveforms to counterbalance the energy that is transpiring. **Waveforms will be more important as time goes on.**

It is troubling. T2 is seeing some desire filaments and droplets being put out still, and sucker worlds being created.

How can Sucker Worlds be created? They can be done by any Type A or any person feeding into a Type A. So we must endeavor to control those things or we will destroy our spiritual bodies. **It is a fail-safe system:** if a person doesn't control their passions, for example King Arthur....we must not let our passions destroy our dreams. We must not let circular thoughts; tangential thinking or desires for home, a person, love, Chihuahuas or recognition of one's value (become an obsession). We must teach our children and ourselves and get our sense of self-worth with our identity with the Logoic Impulse. *There can be no self-esteem when we are not aligned with the Christ Impulse.* All (lower) self-esteem, guilt and fear are rooted in our identifying with mankind as opposed to God and that is usually in the past.

If you truly say to yourself in all honesty *"I choose to align with the Logoic Impulse and the Christ Spark"*, then you will. You use your will power and desire to align with God and in doing that there is no guilt, shame, fear or self-defeating thoughts. All self-defeating thoughts are rooted in the belief that one is a helpless victim. If you believe yourself as a divine spark, you cannot see yourself as victim but as part of divine force itself. **Remember that you have the choice to align your consciousness.** Even if you had no soul, you could align your corpse mind with the Christ Impulse and in doing so you would be granted a soul in a split second. *The forces of the heavens are ever ready to assist humanity.*

It is time for us to function as intercessors and to do so we must be impeccable and recognize disorder when we see it. But (we need to) confront it, not with anger, haste or a personal agenda, but confront it within yourself and hold (your head high) with dignity and with the sense that you *can* bring about changes by bringing forth new causes to produce new effects.

Stand with a sense of power in your own life, which is found in the Logoic Impulse. Stand with a sense of power, dignity and love of yourself and of your fellow man. And if you have those things, then you will have the other traits of humor, ruthlessness, mercy, creativity of expression and many traits listed in the virtues and you will continue to mature. *Spiritual cells are like muscles they must be exercised and never respect weakness in anyone. Help them be strong by aligning with the Logoic Impulse.* Never reinforce weaknesses with psycho-babble reinforcement. Get away from psychology and return to God. **The true healer of all conditions is the Logoic Impulse which includes the powers of the Virtues, the powers of the Four Forces and the Christ Name.**

All things are possible in the realm of healing if a person truly sees and believes, hears, understands and *desires* to hear, understand and change with the now. *All power is found in the now*. Do not make excuses for yourself or for anyone else for the past. Forget the past, deal with everything in the current time and you will be able to achieve great things in your personal life.

It is good to not have desire or attachment to a house or dogs, yet you must have shields to soothe you on your path and it is nice to have a house clean and not moldy, with the resting quarters compatible with spiritual life. Make your home agreeable and spend time with children (--). (We have a) responsibility with the children and (---) to help them in times of trouble and not in times of weaknesses. We help our friends most by helping them to be strong. T2 doesn't have the luxury of being a friend, but she is a ruthless advisor and not a friend. And because of that, she is in a position to give a perspective that a friend would not. But she is not an enemy either, she is the teacher. T2 wants us to be comforted and be reassured that T2 never tells you things unless she thinks that things can change. She never confronts an issue unless it is correctable. She believes that with God that all things are possible, that all can progress spiritually, that anyone with a working brain can align the corpse brain and attract the Spark from heaven. We can believe that humans can change and that someday there will be other people able to endure the nagual forces again. We may be among them and that is her hope and prayer.

T2 is still dead and working on the transformation still in progress. She is agitated, spacey and unable to dowse. She is operating in realms (that she) can't hardly translate. She needs to be around us (so that we may) digest disorder in great magnitude and (that we are) willing to do that, is quite monumental.

T2 asks we all **pray** to the Holy Beings to assist us in this. *There are Holy Beings within the context of the group and Holy Powers above the group and we are intercessors for humanity. There are intercessors for us, so we entreat them to assist our in purification. We ask for forgiveness for the malignant creations of this group in the past or future, for the sucker worlds or other. We ask to assist each other in the purification of these disorders. We ask that we be granted increasing self-control in the thoughts, desires, and actions and in speech in particular. We ask that we be made greater than we are, in that we be shown our weaknesses so that we may correct them. We ask to be shown how to lead the children to holiness and how to help each other and all of humanity.*

Less than one percent of the population is holding a Type A soul. However that is still a lot of people and if we can get that one percent and teach them Law and Virtues, they will be able to hang on. And others may be able to receive a Type A. And who knows, we may have a few to rise to saint level and then the future of the Earth will change.

We may not be able to do any dowsing today, but we can remove desire, prana, and husk filaments and pray. We can do a lot of waveforms on the rot that is coming out. Other than that, see which quadrant you are resonating in with the body parts, such as "*Where is the skin resonating?*" We can also check this on the law clock. Also ask for example "*Where are the sex organs on the quadrant?*" Check the systems such as lymphatic, bones, immune system, blood, water, air, breath and a lot of contamination right now you will find very much on the corpse level. **Also, check on etheric level, and don't call it fabric (anymore).** She doesn't know if we will be able to check the apertures, as T2 is clearing them off, and they are changing in form and she has difficulty in dowsing them now.

Check: We won't change the charts until tomorrow to wait until things settle down. Your *Virtues, Mold, Monad, Layer of Mystery, and Thread to New Heaven* can be checked; the *Eye of God* as well. Eventually we will be able to check the joy substance within the apertures when it all settles. Check each virtue as to the bell curve or quadrant with condition chart. The Eye of God now, as it is descending to the corpse level, is in the Apertures and genitals area. The Holy Being aperture will be in the etheric body in the pelvis. T2 doesn't know how long it will take to be able to dowse. When the anatomy shifts, the ability to dowse is fuzzy. **Ask** "*What (body part) to dowse with?*" and "*Whether to raise or lower your frequency?*" and experiment. We may have to wait until tonight to be settled enough to dowse. Keep in mind that in the eyes of the world that every single person that interfaced this group in the last year is a "good person" including those that left; but T2 expects us to be saints and she knows we can be or she wouldn't waste her breath.

When agitation starts, it is better to be physically active. If you can't dowse, or you are in the middle of a shift, it is better to be physically active and to not think too much until the sense of panic settles.

LESSONS JUNE 20, 1994: The Settling of Soul Types

THE SETTLING OF SOUL TYPES

The differentiation of soul types is due to the individual ability to control desire, thought and behavior.

The lowest type of human in existence is a husk for evil. These types have a prana receptor in the corpse pituitary. Such a person is unable to create desire elementals unless an ensouled person has desire lines into the husk of the corpse aura of the zombie. If an ensouled person feeds creative juices to a husk, then desire sucker world balloons form around the husk, carrying demons and hell lines. These can infect other people in the vicinity, and torment them with materialistic, violent or carnal images and passions. Each of you should look for desire droplets or lines into husks, and remove them. Affected children can become very carnal, even in early childhood, and begin masturbating several times a day in response to sexual demons found in the sucker worlds. Ritualistic, compulsive crotch rubbing in very young children is usually a sign that someone in the house has created sexual desire demons. This puts great karmic burden on the creator of sexual sucker worlds, because the child may become addicted to the demon rush and not be able to hold a soul. A child with a soul would tend to recreate or enlarge the sucker worlds, as his obsession advances. For that reason, they are unsafe to bear souls.

There is one case like this in our association and the solution is multi-layered, because there is a karmic responsibility to try to help the child. The child must be confronted during sexual acting out and told exactly what is occurring. The child must not be fed desire substance and the sucker worlds must be destroyed and not recreated by the parents. Normal orgasm during masturbation should not occur until puberty, and then the child should not be obsessed or masturbate in public. Our society has perverted the concept of normal sexual curiosity and expression into thinking that anything goes, in public or private. As spiritual scientists, you must be aware of the difference in sexual release of a clear person past puberty and the psychotic obsessive exhibitionism of demonically possessed individuals. Also, the occasional stray thought of sexual desire is not evil; yet kinky, obsessive fantasizing about anyone around you is indulgence into evil planning. Thoughts are things.

Some people have weak tonals in relationship to desire and yet are struggling on some level to know God. Such a person would have a Type B soul. This person has a corpse body with no higher desire substance and no etheric body (formerly called Fabric body). B Types have a soul, and a cord to the New Heaven (instead of to the Earth).

A more refined type is the Type A, who is also rooted in the New Heaven. Type A people are potential saints and have an etheric body above their corpse bodies and desire joy tracts (usually four). Type A people can conceivably become naguals, since the anatomy is similar. The difference is that naguals are linked from the Layer of Mystery past the New Heaven instead of into the New Heaven. They also have dreaming bodies and nagual bodies. **The purpose of naguals** is to serve as chief intercessors. Type A persons are also intercessors and must exhibit control of thought or desire, or they will lose their desire substance. Without desire substance, they have no power and become Type B's.

The most common reasons for loss of Type A status include: materialism, sexual obsession, merging with trashy people, and failure to align the corpse or etheric body with Law and Virtue. Desire for recognition, power, control, or for any person can cause the desire substance containers to blow out.

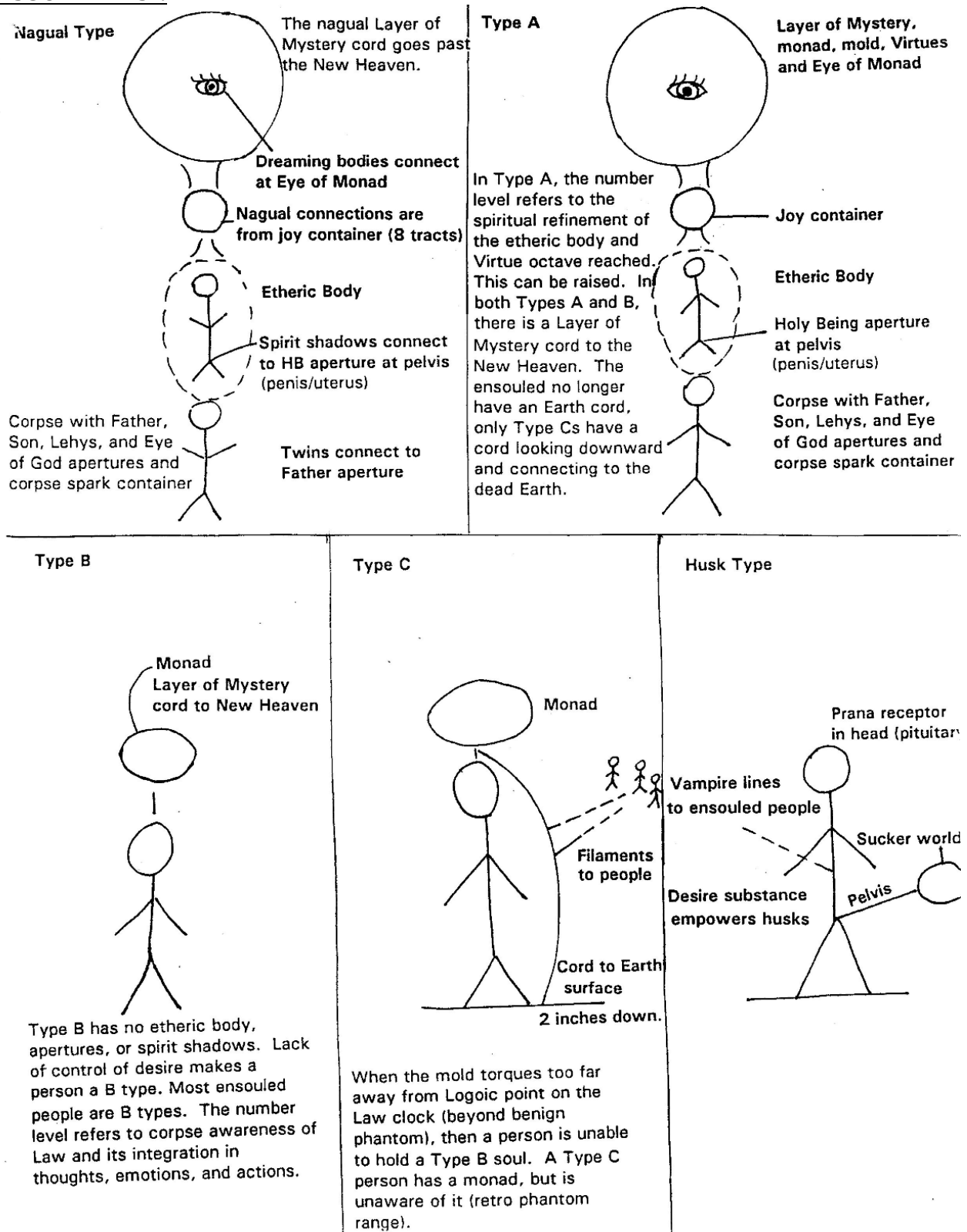
Most of you are doing OK, but do not ask me your level. It is time for all of you to become self-sufficient and apply your lessons. Dependency on other people must be avoided. You must take full responsibility for your emotions, speech, thoughts, and actions. You must not let your shields become your obsessions. For instance, the dogs are very pleasant shields, but they are not people. We must enjoy them, but not deify them. Also, your fellow saints are fun to be with but you should be able to operate independently, without requiring the bodily presence of your friends.

Most of the world's peoples are zombies, Type B, or Type C. Type C's have a prana receptor in their heads and are rooted to the corpse Earth, rather than heaven. They can make pranic demons but do not have higher desire substance. They are similar to animal man of the past. Animals are rooted into Earth, as well. Only people of significant spiritual maturity are A's, so there are few on Earth, percentage-wise, and yet there are thousands of them hungry for truth. We must help them.

You have gone through a tremendous evolution and have settled to the level of your impeccability. It is time for you to face your weaknesses and deal with them directly, because I am not to keep monitoring you. You must advance spiritually due to your own purity.

Genevieve Monday, June 20, 1994

CHART "SOUL TYPES":



Soul types

OTHER	EVIL BEING	HUSK	ANIMAL/PET	TRANSITION
MIXED	TYPE C (Earth Cord)	TYPE B (No Etheric)	TYPE A	NAGUAL

LESSON UPDATE

There is a **Spiritual Communication Center in the Throat of the Etheric Body** that is important to understand and refine. It is the intersection between physical form and soul substance.

Any pulls under the mirrored water of self-reflection sever threads in this communication center by funneling dirty spiritual matter upward to the communication center.

One should dowse: *"How many connections Under the Mirror there are to the Etheric Throat Communication Center"* and *"How many severed threads are present in this Communicative Center?"*

Mold bits from other people's spiritual anatomy tend to burn holes in the spiritual communication centers of people in the vicinity. These may be called **"Black Rot Bits"** or **"Black Holes"**. Also dowse:

"How many Fallen Being Connections are present?"

Even a person who has blown out his soul will tend to have such disorders persisting above his head like a black cloud. Unless they are removed, he may not recover enough to hold a soul.

Do: *Waveforms, especially the fire ones, seem to help remove such disorders.*

Check also: *"How many mold bits are OUT that have rotted out from past transgressions of Law or Virtue.?"*
More later.... (T2)

CLASS NOTES: JUNE 21, 1994

In the morning when you wake up: First put fire waveforms around you to clear, then call back all desire substance and clear it with a spiral waveform. **Pray at night:** To be in the now. The more one is in the now in the present, the more control one will have at night.

Example: We are seeing a lot of ex-student **Rot**. Ask *"Is it is newly put out, or is it rot?"* The only thing that was out strongly this morning was desire substance out in the morning and contamination on the Cords of New Heaven from the Layer of Mystery, from rotting debris causing it to leak.

Example: We keep getting stuff from people's "father" i.e. students seem to be out to the "father", but it is actually something rotting. Maybe it is **Sins of the father**. Ask: *"How toxic you are of sins of the father with rotting debris?"* **Do:** Burn it. It is interesting that we don't dowse "sins of the mother". It is because male is the force of the spark entry which comes in with the male ejaculatory spark energy.

Check:

Old Mold Bits and FI Tissue Rot

With desire substance out, one will have an emotional disturbance.

(On the Etheric level) check **"AAN" Contamination:** This might have something to do with a web, a grid of human consciousness. In French it means not you/me/us/them, but it is more general, impersonal. Sometimes it is German, or French. Sometimes T2 would dowse "depression" on a person, but she would be dowsing only the last two letters. This feels like stuff floating in the air. This affects the Etheric. Ancient Germanic/Dutch spelled AAN.

Dirty Aperture Eyes Ask for each aperture.

Birth Holes on Corpse: You don't have to have had a baby to have these.

Example: One had Se rot which caused him to send Eye threads/substance to her which then contaminated another student. Look at it for residue.

When you dowse as another person, find if you are the *Arm or Core* person.

Doggie Chart: Check for webs A-F-W and earth cord intactness for the dogs.

"Bher" has an Indo-European word source which means "carry and give birth". This is where *Bairn* came from. When (the student) said the pups looked like bears, it had to do with that they are to the age where they are supposed to pull their cords out and roots from the mother to the Earth. In old times humans after a few days from birth would pull their cord from the mother to the Earth.

Bher or Bairn Cords: Put these under the ocean/Pacific to protect yourself from egoic contamination.

Ask *"What percent is still in Rita-dog and then how much is dangling?"*

Do: Pull it out of Rita and put in the ocean. Do this for people; the C/types. Ji is a C-Type.

Ri is creating AAN contamination.

Also check: NE/northeast: type C Fire Lines.

CLASS NOTES: JUNE 23, 1994 (T3 returns from NYC-June 8-22)

KIR	NE	BHER	AAN
<i>Husks</i>	<i>Type B Contamination</i>	<i>Animal Links</i>	<i>Evil Being</i>

We have been uncomfortable in the last days/weeks with residuals rotting out of you of other people rotting out and old self. It is a time of rejoicing, look at it as a time to rejoice. A lot of the discomfort now is from sucker worlds that stem off of virtues from ensoulment time. **For example:** a Virtue #1 sucker world that had returned, where was it? It was inside you in some dimensional space.

It is so hard to describe the difference of inner and outer space (as it relates to) waveforms and frequencies.

So much can hide within the being like worms, taking on the similar vibration of the host and it is difficult to detect and remove because it is similar yet still malignant to the host.

Likewise with the disorder of sucker worlds which have become a part of your own anatomy, you could call them Virtue 1 sucker world or Virtue 2. A lot came back two days ago to Ri relative to virtue one. A lot of sucker worlds pertain to the first 12 virtues, though occasionally we will see a higher Virtue. Is it possible to remove these before they pop? Since they pop like balloons, T2 is not sure. She could tell when they were popping during the night on us, as T2 and T3 would feel a sudden skin sensation anywhere; on the tail bone, legs, feet, strongly anywhere and these skin sensations were associated with sucker worlds popping and the spark that was the force behind each one returning to the group and at least those that returned to T2 and T3 were not what they created, but they returned to them or to us.

Last night a lot of Du and Nob's returned. So T2 tried to gather them in a balloon and they will take them to Eagle. We accumulate them on us and we might feel bad and periodically T2 and T3 will come by and sweep it. We (the students) can disintegrate the surrounding material, as the spark is the yolk, and the shell and albumin we can disintegrate, so it is helpful for us to remove as much as we can, or are able to.

It is possible for A Types to create a new type of sucker world. The sucker worlds created now would have a different flavor to the ones during ensoulment. During the last year, man has been changing steadily, mankind generally and us in particular. It was a normal evolution and an abnormal evolution. **During May of 1993**, it was a bad time in that the causes and effects of **split time consciousness** piled up and speeded up the destruction of human auric bodies before they were able to move onto the next stage, so we saw destruction of the souls with the appearance of *Zombies*, *Yeti*, *Evil Cabala* faces forming before us. It was abnormal and premature destructive results due to an abnormal intersection of worlds during split time. So many causes had been put forth, and so many people decided they liked split time consciousness to such a point it was very hard for people to change when split time was healed.

In our case the evolution was dramatic and tumultuous. So we (the students) have been given advanced powers beyond normal human evolution and when toxicity built up, they were retrieved so we would not kill ourselves with the energies. It is important to be grateful for each stage that we are in and ask for impeccability in a desireless state in regard to service and say *"I don't know what my role is to be."* *"I'm willing, if I'm supposed to wipe butts in a homeless shelter, then I will do that, or if I am supposed to teach, or if I am supposed to first be a very orderly person in thought and emotions; I will do that"*.

Above all we are seeing that our alignment with virtues in the Upper Right Hand Quadrant is of prime importance as the sucker worlds are formed due to Inverse, Retro or Inverse-Retro Virtues. If we are to be able to handle any power of soul force, we must not have Inverse or Inverse-Retro virtues. If we have even one, it will create a type of monster. These sucker worlds are not inert TV sets in bubbles over our heads, they are living beings and they cause so much destruction to a lot of people and all it takes is one of -primarily the first 12 virtues- *Inverse*, to create very monstrous worlds that fall on others like Succubus/Incubus and which cause great disorder re. to sex, money and power issues.

The worst T2 has seen has to do with a belief that one is his own God. "I am God, Own World Reality". This is not so far off from a lot of metaphysical thinking, a lot of unity affirmations and others, which is to take something and twist it, like in the Bible where it says "Ye are Gods" and suddenly they get a little drunk with the possibility. It is like in the Garden of Eden, when the serpent said to not eat because you will be as one of them, as God, and they ate from it. To have the power to create many worlds is like eating from the Tree of Good and Evil. The question is, can you eat from the tree and still resonate with the fruit that is good, or resonate with the poison and die?

Movie Reference: "Wolf" with Jack Nicholson

We saw an interesting film, Wolf with Jack Nicholson, (from our perspective) one of the themes was that the person could be bitten by a werewolf but still choose to act decently and good. The werewolf bite tended to enhance the worst characteristics. Over and over T2 has seen people very possessed and yet still act decently, with the right speech, emotions and action. They still acted with dignity and grace, without hysteria and this is what we must do if we are to be transmuters of evil.

To be an exorcist is like being bitten by the werewolf and devouring the world within you to destroy the root. And you have seen examples with the odd exorcisms that have been done. T2 was totally aware of (the sucker worlds thoughts), as she became the consciousness (of them) to destroy them.

To become a consciousness to destroy them, requires one to be very strongly aligned with Virtue and Law to not be tempted by the sirens that exist in the sucker worlds relative to retro-inverse personalities. Two days ago, we had a chat about evil seeming enticing and appearing to be beautiful and good, which is a concept that would lure one. Even this *Wolf* movie does that, and it is good to see, as they got a physical rush from the (wolf) bite and with (---) are sexually excited. The wolf that bit them made them stronger physically and with heightened senses, they could smell more and they had strong psychic abilities with hearing, etc. It is very much like having a type of semi-nagual powers with heightened awareness. Then at night they might choose to be a prowler, a devourer of innocence, or choose to contain the forces and not do destructive things. For example he asked to be locked in the barn at night to not do destructive things.

Movie Reference: "Full Moon Fever"

Another movie that is interesting is Australian, Full Moon Fever. It is an interesting concept, with a relationship of animalistic deviation that T2 believes has beset society. It is food for thought. It may seem odd to rent these movies, but consider. On the other hand we might see these movies and be tempted into inverse or retro (resonations) and one might think "The werewolf is not so bad if you have heightened awareness and can control yourself". Many people believe they inherently would do no one harm, so all the power they could get would be for good. Yet we have seen cases of people in our group with every indication of virtue to suddenly desire someone to be dead or desire a handful of silver coins and smuggle them out of a house (the coins) that were over many years collected by another person. It is a slimy materialism of the basest level. It was like Judas with a sack of coins, it was despicable and base; devious behavior rationalized by a person we all think of as "good".

We are only as good as our basest weakness, the weakest virtue as the most inverse virtue. And at that level is the level where one is to be (considered) good. We might have 9 strong virtues and one inverse and that is what you are. Society says "Look at bright side" and we can't afford to do that as the inverse Virtue will be used as a gun to kill and maim others through some methods. We can't afford to keep a soul with the powers of the Logos at your command if you are dangerous with that power.

About a week ago, T2 gave instructions for prayer and those were very important as they had Father, Son and Holy Breath connotations. They implied that **true prayer** is not a recitation of requests and demands and exaltations, but true prayer is recognition for #1: that you need divine intercession. With the Sufi stories, you cannot learn something if you know it all ready, if someone is thinking of the next question, they will not hear the previous answer.

To be able to receive is a sign of great wisdom and an ability to be still and open oneself to wisdom is wisdom.

To desire power or desire gifts without an equal dedication to service is a frightening trait.

To desire social reinforcement and approval above alignment with law is a frightening trait.

The more aligned (you are) with Virtue and Law the less you need external reinforcement, because you don't need it because you have the knowledge that you are with God. You become with God by being like God. But it is not by being like the serpent in the Garden, saying "If you eat of the tree of knowledge you will be like them" and that "They just don't want you to eat, because you will be just like them". It is not that you defy hierarchy, but that you recognize hierarchy.

When **Adam and Eve** chose to defy hierarchy to be just like the keeper of the garden, (if they ate from the tree); (it meant) they could have the creative force of polarity, of good and evil or of order and disorder. They could throw the heavenly sparks out and create worlds. (By thinking) "They don't want me to be as powerful as they", is classical satanic argument.

PRAYER: T2 can always tell if a person has danger in the creative power (aspect).

(It is discerned by) how must they truly pray and not just to be in a meditation trance like Jma, but to

- (1) Acknowledge they are within the hierarchy,
- (2) Acknowledge they need assistance
- (3) Ask the Holy Breath to deliver the message to the heavenly Logos, and
- (4) Then be empty enough to receive the answers.

It is not: "Dear God I want this or that" or a mindless babbling of words. She can tell when a person prays, and (she can ask) *"How many times has this person prayed with the guidelines given?"* Is interesting to T2 that in the past whenever a person would be on the verge of losing their soul, or had lost their soul temporarily and she (had told them) "Don't dowsing, but pray". One of problems of dowsing is that the (dowsing) methods really, really work and with the blasting and four powers, we have a lot of power. (However) we have gotten used to it, it is super human and more can be given if you can handle it but the problem is: can you handle it? We have seen the return of sucker worlds along the inverse virtues which questions your sobriety; (which means one) is to be in the Garden without eating from the Tree of Good and Evil.

If she looks and sees a person who has lost, or is about to lose their soul and she says "Pray" and if that person prays and acknowledges that they are weak, and they ask the Holy Breath to entreat the Father, then they are stabilized. Then-- and T2 has seen (this before)-- that person will quit praying after that. Every one rejoices (after the person prays), as they can feel how much stronger the person is and then they quit praying! They sit through the prayers and read the prayers at the house, but they don't really pray because the prayer is not just words. The words are important for a blue print and they are very strong; - "Yea though I walk in the shadow of death"-, each prayer has a dynamic healing effect if it is said with *heart*, with the Lehys Breath, and the Eye of God Gnosis, with the Son Feeling, with the Father's Will, and aligning with that Will, and then the prayer is a true prayer. We have all seen (people who say they are) praying to no avail and are angry with God. They say "I prayed and look what happened!" They did not pray. Some people pray and go through the right steps with one glitch.

With those who have done poorly, ask *"How many time have they have prayed within the guidelines of a couple weeks ago?"* and you will find it interesting. T2 has been watching the ex-students, as her desire is that they not be (estranged). They prayed, but there is one glitch in their prayers. They set parameters on what they asked to receive. (Such as) *"I know dear Lord that I need help and I ask the Holy Breath, -with total devotion in putting a prayer forth on the Holy Breath. I'll receive anything, but I won't do this or that"*. They may pray to know their field of service and then when the answer comes back, they say *"I'll accept anything but this answer"*.

For example Se had been praying earnestly for a field of service to be given her and with her many contacts in Boston, she could set up seminars, etc. and she could do what T1 did with more contacts; mingling and teaching of fundamental Law, as she is personable and a good teacher. She was given an answer. And she said *"Oh, I'm sorry that doesn't dowsing out for me to do"*. People tend to dowsing what they want to hear and "disregard the rest". She was told (her field of service) verbally.

She could say *"Who is T2 to tell me what to do?"* It wasn't T2 telling her. If she had had any receptive ability (she could have heard directly in prayer), but her prayers were answered in an auditory fashion through an intermediary. She tried to shut her ears, but she asked; so she received. Be careful what you ask for as you might get it. So she prayed with parameters, *"Dear Lord, I want to serve in any way, but (except) going back to the East Coast to teach, because if I am here, I can have social contact, movies, food and eventually come back to the monastery and have my friends back"*.

We are not here to be friends. It is a gift to have each other and band together for a common cause, it is wonderful, but the plan is to fulfill the plan of God, not for our comfort or to be happy or with a family, though we are a family. If someone has not aligned with fundamental Virtue or refuses to pray truly or prays with parameters to the reception of answer, then a that person is unworthy.

Many people were angry at T1 when she said (for the students) to not smoke, be promiscuous or homosexual and they were enraged. And the 350 mailing list rapidly dwindled to 100 and the Holy Breath (---) as the standards were up. People were given months to align with the standards, with T1 taking on their poison and being constantly sick. After months of taking on their karma from causes put forth, she told them (those guidelines), so as to change their behaviors, because she couldn't take the karma anymore, as it was killing her. And (they said basically): *"She didn't have a right to not take on their karma!"* and they were mad, sent letters and said vile things.

Each step of the way, requires the person to primarily submit to (the Laws) first, then Virtue and study and apply law, and now, to pray truly, **The current initiation is, can you pray truly?** Can you pray with devotion and submission of will, or are you going to say "Alright, give me this thing". Is it your lower will that you are running on in your spiritual gas tank, or divine will? Say *"Lord, I don't know why I have this problem, but I want to truly know, help me to align with Law and Virtue in some way so that I may see truly and be a reflection of the Son of God, the Christ Spark"*.

The first step is to be Christ like/devotional; to be humble in the spiritual hierarchy as the Son is not greater than the Father. T2 has seen in the first step of prayer, people say, "Hey, I can be just like the Father" and it is very sad. This is where so many of the sucker worlds came out; if the will and power virtue #1 is inverse the other virtues will pop and go inverse.

Virtues relative to love; the Son is devotional and aligned with love, when inverse it becomes hate and romanticism is the same as hate. It is one thing to feel affection for a partner or a friend and that affection is chaste and that doesn't mean married couples don't have sex, but that sex is chaste and love is chaste. And your relationships with each other must be chaste and it doesn't mean we don't make jokes. It is like playing the song *"Sexual Healing"* is hilarious, as is such a dichotomy, it is so far out to T2, that it makes her double over with laughter because (such songs) are so ridiculous. Most

people would not find our humor funny, as they think the song is very good, or else they (too often) hear rap songs which are so vulgar. (The songs) are either hideous and she can't stand them, or hilarious as they are so bizarre. If ever start thinking the trashy stuff is *good* and not something to laugh at, then you have a problem.

Divine Love is an aspect of the first point of prayer. It is Inverse with harboring of grudges. It is inverse as no man can enter the temple of prayer if he holds a grudge against any man, which implies never to blame another person for one's own weakness. If you are having a hard time, you may not understand the dynamics but accept the situation. Be gracious and strong and independent in your spiritual growth. One doesn't blame another person for dragging them down or for fulfilling - quote- "needs". A warrior holds his head up and keeps marching. That is what impeccability is all about and you cannot pray if you are blaming anyone. You cannot pray if your love is not chaste, because it is an aspect of the Christ Consciousness that you enter into prayer. You can't enter into prayer if the "Son thinks he is the Father". If you don't respect hierarchy, if you don't want to know the truth, you can't enter the next stage. If you are angry with truth, then you are blocked at the second point of prayer.

If you want to create your own reality, you are blocked at the 2nd point of prayer and it is anti-truth. All the Virtues have aspects of the first three: Love, Will and Intelligence. And if you want, if you believe you know what reality is and you have created some construct then you won't be able to hear the Holy Breath when it brings back the message from the Father. You will argue, or try to outsmart the Holy Breath, sitting and mentally arguing with something fancier or more abstract. You should be listening with prayerful attitude or you don't hear with gnosis. When receiving instructions, listen with openness and do not argue. Pray with devotion and not with smug assurance of one's power and with chaste love.

No one can approach the Father but through the Son and Holy Breath. That is why Mary and Jesus were so important part of churches as the Son and Holy Breath is represented through them and we enter the Son through devotion and hierarchy. With the Holy Breath (one cannot create) one's own reality or one cannot approach, the Father power. One can't receive the Gifts of Grace from the Father unless aligned with the Son and the Holy Breath. And if you slam the door in the Father's face and say you only want part of the gifts, knowledge and power. Then he won't knock again.

At that point when one slams the door in the Father's face, the guardian angel leaves and is a day of great mourning. T2 has said we have reached a time of great responsibility for all of us and it is not the time to be asking others for your scores, but check your own scores. This is not the time to blame others, but gracefully accept and clear it. If you are in bad shape T2 and T3 will know about it, and if you are, you have a personal flaw that needs to be addressed.

Some can have loads of ensoulment sparks coming back due to their own weaknesses. T2 and T3 are helping us to clear, so be sober. Don't sit around and tell us how miserable you are, hold your head high and be a soldier about it. We have reached a time where the divisions between good and evil is getting sharper in that a person cannot afford to be without a virtue, in the first ten in particular, and be anywhere near this work. Think about it. If these sucker worlds are coming back, it is a misalignment with a primary Virtue. Be sure to straighten them up. Check your Virtues every day and it is good to check up to 31. Being tapped into nagual power during the nagual time gave us the ability to suck power from all the Virtues and create sucker worlds and some of the higher ones are quite dangerous.

CLASS NOTES: JUNE 24, 1994 (PM Conference)

The priest that T3 filmed in New York City had his conversion at (Legigori?) and one of the key prophecies coming from there was that in the last year or two there would be a great crisis of souls. Brother John told T3 about this and on the other hand his chief argument with the book of Virtues, Laws and Powers is that he believed the soul was welded to the body and didn't leave till death.

On the one hand, the priest received the conversion through the Virgin Mary and (he was told) about the crisis of soul and the church says the souls would not separate (from the body) and he had a problem with the conflict. And yet Jesus said "Fear not those that can kill the body, but the soul". If killing the body was in effect causing the separation of soul (then there) is something wrong with the classical teachings. It used to be hard to dislodge the soul from the body and this is where the church got the teaching.

The times were so strained (when the soul was closer to the body) in the days of St. John in Revelations, (and now) the soul (has become) less attached to the body with the age of Air. It is unfortunate, (there may be) a lot of conflict with the teaching and communicating with classically trained men of the cloth; (we) will have a problem. This was to warn you that the (common) argument of "You can't lose the soul". (It is stated) that (you can lose the soul throughout) the Bible through to Revelations, and Jesus said so himself: "Woe to the mother with child". There will be a time of great wretchedness and it will be hard to hold on to the soul.

Now our whole spiritual anatomy is trembling like a butterfly out of the cocoon, and now (is a time of) separation of wheat from the tare. During this time is when the ensouled and not ensouled (are on the same plane) and it is (when) the gap gets wider, it seems to spasm. Where more people get souls and then they can't hold them; there are spiritual earthquakes going on today. We can see this very markedly in our group and those interfacing the teachings primarily because we have high level souls that are very tremulous and much more sensitive. The whole spiritual anatomy is far more vulnerable and T2 would not say fragile, but responsive to spiritual stimuli, to such a point that you would tend to appear more confusing to the common man.

T2 has said that if a person has an initial basic level of spiritual development and maybe the first 10 virtues are met on the first step, (the monad) is just like a pearl onion. It is truly like an onion, but not like a great large red job, you find in the grocery. A person with the pearl onion would have the teachings, and according to Law of Use, should know better how to act, think, speak and would have a larger (onion core?) inside and that is a reason the person is more vulnerable. And it is also the reason that during certain steps (of the teaching) some people were sent away. If the inside (of the onion) kept growing and the outside couldn't bear it, they would lose (the soul).

How much truth can a person bear? Do you really want your deepest darkest secrets brought to the surface and told in every nuance of weakness that you have; can you bear it? *The personality strength and more, is resiliency.* Some have a very strong pseudo tonal, so they appear very sturdy in the workaday world. You may meet someone in the world and they may seem to have a strong tonal, yet (observe them should) you teach them and they fall apart and get hostile. Hostility is when you reach the maximum level of teachings that they can stand and it may be a very small amount. You could teach them one little thing that would threaten them inside, and they will turn on you with hostility and rage, and yet they would *appear* to have a strong tonal.

A person with a superficial fragile tonal, may be mercurial and have more "give" to them, than a person with a pseudo strong tonal. **For example**, Cel: you could look at her and she may seem like she's having a nervous breakdown, with a depression that is superficial, but it is not at the deepest core. Or, she might have a spell of crankiness or irritability and you could say she is "not strong, without an even keel". Superficially she has a wobbly veneer which is not fake, it reveals real personality flaws, but it is the *veneer* and not the innards. It is an oak table with a layer of plywood on top that is pockmarked, but under the quarter inch of plywood is a nice oak table. You could say some of the veneers are flaws; maybe we could sand them down, throw some shellac on them and remove the coffee cup rings. It would be good to refine the superficial. In many ways the veneer flaws are good for (the rest of us), as they give us the abilities to learn sobriety and balance around people with veneer flaws. Is it good or bad that we have veneer flaws? It is good, and it would be good if she gets rid of them, too.

Another example is Aur. With her veneer flaws, with possession she will look like George Hamilton on a bad day, or the woman on the Addams Family; Morticia. And she might get cranky and say horrible things to you, like T2's favorite when she said "T3, you look like Captain Kirk on the Enterprise!" and then she says "Oh yeah, fat and balding!" When she says outrageous things you could say they are veneer tonal flaws and underneath is a strong tonal, or she could not have put up with T1 for years. But she has flaws, comical and abrasive; is it good or bad? It can help us grow. (The flaws) teach us sobriety and it would also be good for her to get rid of them.

Some are weak on the surface (as well as) inside; so don't think if someone is just irritating that they have a strong tonal. Some people appear very steady, yet have a weak or brittle tonal. A person's tonal could have the ability to endure a great deal, but they may have a fatal flaw, i.e. pride or materialism. Is it soul or tonal issues? T2 thinks it is tonal. Some people can't stand for others to tell them anything (if they have an) anti-authority (problem). One could say it is a soul issue, but it is also tonal if one is used to being their own man, and/or prideful. If a psychic told you that you were Cleopatra in a past life and then T2 says you have a problem with materialism and you would have to get over it, then the person might say "*Who is T2 to say I have flaws when the psychic says I was Cleopatra?*" It reveals a soul flaw of pride and a tonal hatred for authority.

A person can pray and appear humble, and be humble on a soul issue, but if they can't get over the personality (flaws) they will rupture on the level of tonal where the pride is hurt. Usually when confronting people, T2 gives them an out, a personality tonal "out", or they will rupture through their tonal weakness. The only time to be completely brutal (is - ---). She has (also) been extremely subtle and it may seem brutal.

Example: Say a woman has a fundamental tonal problem in that she tended to blame people for her weaknesses. If she were overweight, she would blame someone else for being emotionally starved, or lonely and she might think she was deprived of a happy love relationship. Or she may have had a romantic obsession about someone and yet mentally thought it was just a friendship so as not to face the issue of romantic obsession. When T2 comes to her and says to "Not to see the other person again because you need to both grow in independence" then what T2 is really saying is that (if the woman could read it)—is "You have a sick dependency with adulterous over/undertones, and you need to get away". And if the woman is a person without enough tonal strength (to hear the second statement), then T2 is not brutal. T2 gives her a tonal "out".

Example: If you say to someone "You can help another person if you take this route and you can build your family for good, as they have needs that only you can fulfill". T2 would say that is absolutely true, but it is not the core issue, but peripheral. And T2 knows if she addresses the core issue, the personality will disintegrate.

Never, ever confront an issue that will make the person psychotic. You need to learn when you are going out (sic). Skirt around (problems) with metaphors, stories and stories of other people. Do not confront them with what they cannot bear because they will rupture their tonal out and crack to the heart of their soul.

The soul cannot bear more than the tonal. A person's spiritual strength is as strong as their personality, and (this refers to) the core personality, not the superficial personality which can appear weak or strong. You can't ever assume someone is so strong that you can say anything to them and T2 can look at a person and know there are some issues to not be addressed with a person. Sometimes it is important to tell them, even if it is a core issue and they will crack because they are already cracking with fundamental weaknesses against Law and Virtue and they are hurting another person.

Example: Such as Jmc; his obsession with a little girl was causing her harm and he could not overcome a bad propensity with the mother who was drawing in (the child) and feeding his weakness. He was going to lose his soul either way, but T1 had to confront him, not with metaphors, but she had to say "You are a pervert" because there was no way to not have him with the child. He was idealizing the child as something beautiful in pathological way and no amount of metaphor (would have been appropriate). T1 asked the mother to move to the monastery and she snuck the child over to see him in private. T1 had to confront the adult and say, "You are sacrificing this child for your pathologies".

This was an exception (because) "If you have nothing, you have nothing to lose". If a person is already blown out, then confront them to the bone, because they have nothing to lose. We have had other examples before. If (the method is to) cut to the bone, it (would be because) it is the only way the person could turn around, if they had already lost their soul. (Examples of this would be) if someone was wanting someone dead, or stealing, or rationalizing materialism, or smuggling silver coins, (or if the pathologies were) so sick and evil and so against the first 10 virtues that the person would be blowing apart. It was then that T2 had to be very, very brutal.

Remember when dealing with people; be cautious about confronting their core issue, because you will take on the karma of the soul splitting apart. It is possible if the soul is partly split, they could be gently led around the issue to holiness. For example you could be taking them out of temptation, to be alone and away from it.

Example: T2 has said with romantic obsessions, "Go to a monastery and pray and give (---). Have very spiritual things to do and do physical work so as not to obsess. "Physical work" for some people would be like calculating boards or plumbing things. If you are building something and trying to work through a problem, there is a lot to it. Can (--) clearing with wiring plumbing, you have to be very smart to figure out the problems which occur in dynamics, geometric shapes and physics principle to be really good at it. So to have someone do what appears to be mindless hard work to keep mind busy (helps) to not go tangential. And yet with others, you *want* to have them thinking, so suggest that they knock

down a wall and do demolition projects. Then gently touch the adjacent issues with them, so they can deal with the core issue when the tonal can bear it; the psyche. They can get to the point and come in to the weakness from a frontal assault, but the sides gently closing up (sic).

You could look at a very apparent weakness and it could be due to something very different to the apparent reason. Or the weakness could be due to something very superficial. There are people who appear to have very advanced souls and yet the souls can only advance to the level of personality weakness. The soul is only as holy and as small as the personality weakness. Is it a pie or a circle?

The bigger the deep core personality issue where it is not superficial, is where evil enters. (Evil) is not so much through demons attacking a person in their sleep, but it enters through a fundamental personality hatred for Law or Virtue. We have often called these "Soul Blocks" but in the end, to a large degree, they are personality weaknesses. Somehow the conscious mind had made a decision to go against Law or Virtue. It is interesting, T2 could tell you a 100 ways about your personality holes, directly and indirectly and everyone else will see it but you. And you might come up and say ("I wasn't told").

The best teaching is indirect. The best is when a person discovers themselves what the core issue is and goes about correcting it. The best way is to give them an out. For instance you could say, "It appears you are having a lot of grid weakness, so do this for this weakness" and "If you are high strung and reverberating from the grid, do ABC". When in reality the steps will help the person (eventually) face their core weakness. This would also help the grid sensibility but it was a veneer reason. *The core reason was left unsaid, but alluded to.*

T2 has said that the spiritual bodies are continuing to evolve like butterflies coming out of the cocoons and it is from day to day (the spiritual bodies) swing; they expand, contract and gain angel dust. The name for the new anatomy could be altered and become more appropriate: that is that the "Fabric" has become the "Etheric body" or is it the same matter that has metamorphosed? T2 can't seem to see Spirit Shadows now, but will they metamorphose into the alter-dreaming bodies that T2 has? These are not like the old Dreaming Bodies but they are closer to the (previous) spirit shadow.

"Name is so key"; it has been interesting this past week. T2 will hear a sound for a name and then check in the word derivations book and is always the right word. It may have a German or French root or ancient Arabic roots. It is very strange, like when the sexual contamination seemed to come out of one student, T2 saw it as "Richard Nixon"/"Dick Nik-Con" and all three were slang for penis. The subconscious was trying to tell her that a student has some major sexual stuff coming to a head.

Some of the reasons the songs (we have played) are so good---we ought to look at them as great fun because they are so animalistic and ridiculous and that is a way to own them, but (it is also to) provoke grid stuff to come out of us, as two thirds of the population will think the lyrics are great. We are able to loosen the grid fragments (in ourselves) and throw them in fire and they are gone. Don't think that T2 is trying to pull you into the gutter by playing songs with vulgar lyrics; she is trying to clear you *out* of the gutter.

We had some interesting exorcisms recently, where something which had never happened before as T2 or T1 lost all consciousness and took on the corpse consciousness from out of us. She may have to do this again. She warned us beforehand to not keep the consciousness alive. She passed out with a high fever on the couch and was delirious and then she would take on, like Cel's sister, a core evil consciousness of the sister. But T2 was in outer space and floating like an embryo in outer space and she could see her mother's body flying above and she could see (---). She pulled Forr's mother out of (a child). T2 was pulling us and she had the pseudo reason of us helping her, but she was helping us, with corpse karma.

Jesus, he lived for our sins and died for our sins and he paid a corpse consciousness. So what happened here may happen again; the corpse consciousnesses are so insidious and clever. And she took on the mold of T1 as part of T1 went in and never came back (sic). So much poison came into T2 and that is why she ran a high fever. She had actual corpse poison coursing through her and she was so sick physically with snot, exudates, blood, pus and massive infections. She had **cancers and viruses, which are actual corpse consciousnesses in you that are evil.** Think of a virus that takes over and gets inside of yourself; it is like a demon in the body.

Think of cancers, they are like some part of an organ getting a mind of its own, creating its own reality. It is like a liver cell would begin to create its own reality and decide to be the whole body. **Ovarian cancers** are the weirdest, with a belly full of pus and the doctors have to aspirate the mucous. (One woman in T2's experience) had 2 gallons of mucous aspirated; which was like snot out of women's bellies. It is as if a woman might fall and burst like a huge nose full of snot, as the belly has gallons of pus.

Cancers are similar to the spiritual disorder that we see. The cancer could be another person that has grown in you like a living possession and then you get a condition that has to do with their major flaw.

Example: Lung disorders have to be inside a person, but they could be another person's disorder; a living possession of an anti-Lehys. It could be a mother or grandmother who didn't want to know truth. Lehys represents the Holy Breath, the bringer of truth.

Yesterday we reviewed the stages of prayer. The first stage is that you are loving and that "No man enters the kingdom of heaven but through Me" (the Son) to enter the holy gate. So pray to first have the devotion of the Son, with humility and respect to the Father or you can't truly pray, as the Son is not greater than the Father. These are the first steps to true prayer, and if a person held hate for any man in his heart, he cannot pray, for any grudge will keep him from prayer and the Son is the bringer of Divine Love. *You should not touch a Bible or Holy Icon with any remnant of hate in your heart for any person on Earth.*

If you blame anyone for being fat, for you not getting laid often enough, or that you have no friend at lunch, or that you are not doing great spiritually, then you cannot pray. You can't blame anyone for anything and pray as you are blocked at the gate of the Son.

Three gates: FIRST GATE IS THE SON (which requires a) total lack of blame for any person in the past, present, and future. That must be achieved before you can enter the second gate. Which sounds like personality issues such as whining around shrinks. "Forgiveness" implies blame; so she doesn't say to forgive; *but don't blame*. If you "forgive" you are assuming they did you wrong.

If you have been wounded and it appears you have been harmed in some way, you say "*I don't understand it, but it is law and order and I will accept my fate.*" (You may also say) "*I may avoid the person to not be persecuted*". Never blame anyone for your state. Never go to a shrink. Accept your warrior fate, hold your head high and be responsible for your actions.

A great man takes responsibility for what has occurred and does not whine and he also takes action. If he is persecuted, he will get out of the way or fight, which is a warrior action and not a limp wristed sissy action. It is not to be a patsy, but to be appropriate in the situation within reason and without blaming.

If T2 walked down New York City and got gang raped, she would have to say "Well, I was a damn fool for walking down the streets alone. I have to take responsibility as a lot of animals are out there and I will not blame them for being animals". But (she would acknowledge) that she was a fool, as she knew they were animals and she didn't take responsibility. You could say "That is persecuting the victim!", but at this level of spiritual development you should be able to *see* if someone is dangerous or not. If you are out on a date and get raped or robbed, then you should have *known*. So at this level, you are guilty if you are harmed or else there is some lesson to be learned. Maybe you are always busy and some mugger breaks into your house and they stab your back and you become a paraplegic. Maybe (it occurred) because you were always busy and you had said "*Dear Lord, help me to remove any propensity to being a holy person*" and you got the prayer answered with the lost ability to control your hyperkinetic ability and became a paraplegic and had plenty of time to evaluate your soul. Then you could say "*I am a victim, but is it good or bad?*" "*If it helps me to advance spiritually, it is good*". **However, if you learn something without suffering, then you don't have to suffer.**

That covers the issue of blaming and love, devotion and hierarchy. No man who creates his own reality is worthy to enter the first gate of prayer. (An example is) anyone who thinks "Oh, I don't eat from that tree or I will be as the Gods" and then says "Ok, I will eat, because I want to be as the Gods". In the Bible, Jesus said "Ye are Gods", and in Genesis this was the way the serpent lured them to eat. What (that statement means), is recognizing that "Through God, all things are possible". We may be given Godly powers as an agent to God in heaven and (be) liken to God as an arm and an extension. "I and the Father are one", Jesus said, and another is "No man is holy, save the Father".

When you have taken on the will of Father, you become the Father's agent to do good in the world and therefore you are acting *as* God, as an *agent*. The difference is, is that you *know* you are an agent. (Otherwise) you might think "I can do anything I want with this power from the Father" then you might start to think "I don't need (the Father) anymore, I am the same and the equivalent".

Many "Create your own reality" seminars abound with this concept. The Jane Roberts' channeled books on personal reality are all into the satanic thing about how you have the right to create any world you want. In doing that you alienate yourself from true power. No man can enter into prayer unless he understands hierarchy as an agent, but that he is not God. T2 just hated it when people bowed to her and say "Oh, we are so blessed". (Rather), she likes to recognize that she is doing God's work and she appreciates the nice things done for her and the respect shown to her, yet it is embarrassing in the past when people bowed. It was so repulsive, because she is merely an *agent*, a spokesman, a messenger sent. She is not the one who sent.

If you respect hierarchy, it also means that you respect in T2 and T3 (their roles) and that they also know their place (---). (We need) respect of hierarchy, devotion, total love and lack of blame and if you meet those conditions, you can enter in to the first gate of prayer and only then. This is most important thing to teach right now.

THE SECOND GATE OF PRAYER: you must have enough power to endure Truth, as this is asking the Holy Breath to take a message from you and bring back the truth. The second step is that you ask for help and put in the supplication, *"I don't know what I need, it appears to be this or that, but ask I ask the Divine powers to show me the problem and show me how to better align with truth and law and how to be of service"* or whatever. Or open yourself up without words to the Holy Breath and ask *"I only pray that I do God's will"* and then the Holy Breath will take that message to the Father and bring back power to endure God's will.

Our ability to align with the truth as opposed to personal reality is core of second gate. (This is not) "Create your own reality" or a limited truth, (but it is) all of the truth. The greater tolerance (you have for) examining your weaknesses, the greater the amount of the Holy Breath can enter you. The Holy Breath can only enter a person who loves truth and the (greater the) proportion of it, will enter in ever greater (amounts) and along with it the Gifts of Grace carried by the Father.

A person can't enter the THIRD GATE OF THE FATHER unless he has respect for power and is willing to submit all power gained to the Will of the Father. If you reach to the third gate and you suddenly get drunk with power, then you have failed that initiation.

Last week T2 gave an initiation to the class, in the context of a lecture. T2 said our anatomies are changing and that it is possible that a Type A may evolve into a nagual with nagual powers such as T2 and T3 as they are the chief intercessors for humanity; as are the Type A. And it is a noble aspiration to be a chief intercessor. The problem is that it is a 24 hours job and it is practically disabling with the burden. The karma is so overwhelming, it is excruciating and also exhilarating as one is able to do God's will. *Exhilaration* is that you have the ability to help fulfill the plan of God and it should be a joy.

There are "rushes" of types that can be translated sexually or spiritually. *If you take the rushes and propel them upward, they become great forces of generative power that help human kind.* If they are power directed downward, they become sucker worlds, succubus/incubus, balloons and portals. It takes a great deal of impeccability to feel a heroin type rush and be sober about it and offer it to the Father in anyway intended. One might say "I am so powerful", and yet every decision (would be to) to submit to the Father though you know you have great power.

T2 threw out that little morsel and everyone but one person passed the initiation. But at that moment, T2 looked and saw a heady rush and thrill come to that person, as if that person had experienced a lot of sexual excitement during (the previous nagual) period (while creating) a lot of sucker worlds. He recalled the sexual rush and was excited about the possibility of retrying. Though T2 had explained and had cleared him, those sparks that should have gone to souls, instead made monsters of carnality and demons. And after T2 had explained it, he should have realized his frailty in carnality and though he knew it, he couldn't resist. He wanting the sexual rush and when it left, he got depressed.

You can't be addicted to any physical or emotional comfort to be an intercessor because there are times (when one may) experience great discomfort. In the lower work life, when one is disharmonious, it means something is wrong and yet as an intercessor you may be doing nothing wrong but you will look like a mess.

Sometimes overnight T2 will put on 20 pounds. (That is due to) actual poison which is stored in the cells, and if she were attached to her appearance, she wouldn't be in this line of work. Sometimes she was so weak, she couldn't walk across the room. And during the clearing, students had to help her to go pee. T2 was so packed with demons that she could not see two inches away. Sometimes she is so full of poison she has to put the chart inches away from her face. Normally, she can see by the feel of her fingers and yet her feeling was so packed with demons she couldn't feel or see. *To be a chief intercessor is a tough job* and this is not said for you to feel sorry for her, but when describing this job, it is not to be asked for lightly. To ask (to be an intercessor) is a big burden, yet this person could only think of getting laid.

We are at such a gate of power. The Will of the Father: can you truly take power and use it for the Grace of God and have your lower power removed? For example, T2 couldn't walk across the room. It is very embarrassing from a personality perspective to be taken to the toilet and it is embarrassing when the next day she couldn't remember what happened and she couldn't remember (what she said). It was if she had blacked out and she could only remember the packing in ice (sic). T2 lost the whole day (from taking on our alternative consciousnesses). She was embarrassed when told what did. She had some personality embarrassment, but she agreed to do it, and may have to do it again.

The strength of your personality must be strong in the faith in God. Your true personality is not perturbed by anything you might appear to be to others. It is not perturbed by physical, mental or emotional discomfort. The veneer personality may be slightly embarrassed at something she has said. She could appear weak or gross and there is some veneer attachment to wanting to not look foolish to us. But that was very veneer, because she is more attached to helping us clear ourselves on tissue level, so that we may recover ourselves as holy saints of God. So we (--) always have to fight it on a tissue level.

T2 has taken layers (of contamination) off of us for months and years. And yet there might be a core thing in you that always struggles. The physical body can't seem to give up some pathology and it absolutely is another person inside you; it is like an evil twin, arguing. She took on about 40 that day. (June 12) and she may have to take out more.

Book Reference: Hostage to the Devil by Malachi Martin

These are things you should not ask to do for others at this point, because if they come into you, they may not leave. The book **Hostage to the Devil** (by Malachi Martin) is one of the finest books ever written about classical exorcism. (What we are doing) is like classical exorcism. In the book, some priest suffered with something in him (after an exorcism). It didn't leave and (the priest) spent years wasting away, wounded; destroyed by the evil he had absorbed. It has been years since T1 read the book

It takes great personality strength to not be destroyed. One has to be (of a stronger personality than the evil consciousness) and kill it with such a force of holiness. To destroy (something like this) is not like crushing "Things", but it is like burning it with the fires of the Logos and some consciousnesses are so strong that it takes hours to do and it is extremely dangerous.

Unfortunately some of you could reform the evil consciousness through nagual powers and your own soul powers. T2 removed such vile personalities that were on a corpse level and the person missed having it, because his idea of reality was that personality. Some people feel if the evil personality is removed, they don't have anything and that they are that actual personality. Strength of virtue is strength of the personality, what if your (true) personality is weaker than what was removed? What happens? It is creepy.

What if T2 removes a personality and there is another one underneath that is more evil? What if she removes them all and the one in the middle was evil, too? What if the veneer was better than the core? What if the evil personality is gone and you have to remove the core personality too, put in a holy one and the person doesn't like it? (Through the Grace of God) a person is cleared and they might say "Sorry, could I trade out for one that is deviated?" Or what if the family members don't like it?

What if T2 removes a sucker world personality and sexual obsessions and she took it out of the person's child and replaced the child's core with a better one and the man's with a better one and what if the wife didn't like it because he was less horny? It is so ridiculous and so horrible. T2 laughed so she wouldn't weep. What if suddenly a person becomes chaste and wants to have sexual relations in a holy way and then only when totally clear? Then he may be waiting to be totally clear and waiting a month or two, with layers of exudates coming out from the personality exchange. What if while he is waiting (for the exudates) to come out, and the spouse doesn't like the new personality as it seems too wimpy? What if the person himself doesn't like it because he keeps remembering the rush?

The initiations occur during times of stress and not normalcy. Take out the core personality and then give the person an initiation (by asking) "What would you do with nagual power?" If you could create sexual energy with a snap of your fingers, what would you do with that power? And that person says "Wow, I remember when!" *You can't survive an initiation if you are not in the Now.* By remembering the old rush with the new personality which was chaste, he began to deviate.

Everybody approaches sainthood to their level of greatest weakness and then they stop. You are only as saintly as your greatest weakness---not your greatest strength but weakness, and you will sink to that level of depravity and weakness and lie in your own exudates like the woman with ovarian cancer whose belly burst while lying in the hall of the hospital; who cursed the nurse for not holding her. Yet your own poison filled your belly and you fell. Or what if you say, "I don't need a nurse", you truck down the hall and your belly burst. Would you say it was the nurse's fault because she didn't force you to stay with her? Say the belly is big and the nurse puts a big straw in the belly and sucks out the poison. The nurse gets sick as a dog and the poison is reduced in your belly. But what if your husband likes you better with a big belly because you remind him of his mother? Then you start to grow the poison in your belly so that your husband will like you. What to do? Should the nurse suck it out again? No.

For the average person with a soul walking around the Earth, a lot of them have spiritual ovarian cancers and a lot have spiritual prostate cancers and a lot have horrible deformities on their spiritual mold, but they will go to Unity or Course of Miracles and have spiritual plastic surgery so that their noses will look like Michael Jackson's. They present a

spiritual veneer of beauty and serenity, but in the core they are monsters. If you saw what they looked like before their spiritual plastic surgery, they would look like Gorillas and Cara-Caras. With movie stars, T2 can still see their molds and some are so sick, you get sick. *Don't look at the surface, but at the mold.*

There are a lot of intricacies in the removal of disorder, physical, mental and spiritual. One of the greatest complications occurs when a person wants to return to the old familiar reality or the partner wants to return. You have to weigh carefully whether to intervene in such cases and you don't tell them, as there is no the point in telling them, unless they have a chance to change or to protect someone else or to use as a teaching example for others. You don't tell a person's weakness just to hear yourself talk, or because they "had it coming". You don't waste your breath.

There are people all over the earth with souls who are fairly mutated in their spiritual mold, but they can hold their souls which have thick husks like coconuts. It is a balancing act and dancing that one must do to somehow soften that husk enough to change the quality of the milk in the coconut to make it clear and beautiful. Many coconuts sit in church and pray and think they are fine as their ideas of reality are around them. They never change or evolve; they go to their deaths as coconuts. May have a spiritual soul, but they are not aware of it, they do not have use of it or understand it. It doesn't grow or evolve, so they go to their deaths (the same) way they were born.

To teach a person without threatening them is the biggest challenge of all. For example Jo; T2 had him doing traditional dowsing techniques over the building so as to soothe him as he was feeling the soul pressure around here. When people are around T2 the husks starts to soften and (she will then suggest something) to soothe us and distract us. She has done it over and over and we don't notice when it is done to us, but we have reached a time when we are able to endure the softening and purification without rebuilding the poison within. If she softens the husk and removes the poison, you may feel so empty you may have a nervous breakdown. So she has to be cautious as we must be (in the future), as we go out and teach others on some level. In some way we will help humanity and we are, in ways not understood. We have the capacity to travel at night and teach people in other forms.

We have had people say they saw T1 in their dreams. Once before (taping a video lecture) the cameraman almost fainted as she had appeared to him telling him how to prepare for it and he had never seen her before. **We have the ability to be in more than one place at once if we have the sobriety to endure.** The question is where would we be? Would we be praying to Jesus and Mary or as the gentleman who failed the initiation, be with some honey in a movie he had seen; copulating?

In the end, all of us must be chaste in all aspects of ourselves and the jokes that are made that appear to be trashy are to pull remnants of ourselves out of us, so that we may then get to a point where the spiritual bodies can go forth and never be perturbed by slime; to (have the ability to) be in Greenwich Village and not be perturbed in the least. We could laugh as the spiritual body needs to laugh as well, only then (is it able to) endure the sights, because it *must* see, as another aspect of being an intercessor.

Most people are like **husks**. They can do good work in the world through the orphanages, but they can only do good as a husk. To be an **intercessor** of this caliber in this group, we must be able to operate in our spiritual bodies. The biggest need in the world is for spiritual intercessors and food for the soul. Because of that we must operate on more than one track and you can only operate with sobriety with the level of sobriety that you have in the physical. The personality must be purified and the *will* so as to not direct the spirit wrongly. If you have evil "captains of your ship" arguing, then you will have a "Mutiny on the Bounty" and you will lose your bounty.

Therefore must look to this time together as a time to purify, to get to *one* personality and that one submitted to the Father, Son and the Holy Breath. T2 will go to the ends of the Earth and beyond to help us. And she is willing to die and live for you. It would be stupid for her corpse to die for no good reason, so she doesn't walk the street (so as) to (be taken) to the funny farm. If she should die, it would be for a good reason; just as the last time, and next time.

So if you, at this purification of pseudo personality forcing them (sic), pray earnestly. Pray without any blame, but in the now. Respect hierarchy and you must have love in your person with no hate in you. You must realize that you are to be like the Son and not the Father and you must always respect your position. Desire truth to face the personalities because if they enter you, they are disgusting but very subtle and you will think they are good when they come out because the world thinks it is good. For example (if the personality says) "I love you so much" you will think it is good, but it is a clutchy, needy vine that is not holy. You should have known (the personality) wasn't T2. You should know by now. If T2 is ball bagging and clingy, you should know it is not her. Hope to know that, because most people's idea of holiness is so limited that their idea of the holiness of Mother Mary is so vanilla. Mary is seen as the meek creature bearing the world's sorrow and was pathetic, but she was infinitely joyful and her consciousness still exists. It is divine, luminous and not to be pitied. It is to be revered and as a force of great power. Saint Mary is not to be worshipped as one who bore the world's powers, but revered because she bore the Son and had the strength to endure it. We should aspire to

have the strength of such traits and the ability to endure truth and endure the humiliation of being an unwed mother and spit on and accused of being a whore.

The holy powers could have made her pregnant the night before she married. She could have been a virgin mother without looking like a whore. Don't know why the angel Gabriel came months before, when he could have spared her a little sorrow---but she did it for the plan of God, to make it obvious, as anyone who knew her would know she was not a whore. In all (common) appearances, in society, she would have looked a whore in that culture, as she was pregnant and not married. She had to be able to endure that. A lot of people have thought T2 was a whore, and she was not. Anyone who knew her, knew she had no carnality about her.

That was not a fundamental weakness (for Mary). Her overwhelming tendency was to say "God's will be done" and be really flexible in what that entailed. Mary was scared, she knew she would suffer humiliation, but she did God's will. (Offer reverence to) Mother Mary, Christ and the Holy Breath that gives us all knowledge. If (the prayer?) takes on the character and strength of Mother Mary, then it will pass the second gate, the bearing of knowledge and breath, the message of man, which she bore in the flesh and brought in the yin Holy Breath (sic).

So if you pray through the force of the Son, the airy Holy Breath and submit your will to the Father, then you can safely be purified of all these personalities and not go crazy.

Be careful what you pray for, as you might get it, and if you are afraid of change and the personality is not yet reformed, you will hate T2. You will be like that woman who ran from the nurse in the hall and was lying in a pile of ovarian pus and you will hate her for your belly bursting.

You could dowse a few people's hatred for T2 and T3. It is sky high. This is not just "making someone mad" but it is hate without control because they are (being made) to (take the) blame for (their own) weaknesses. The person who holds the mirror often pays the price. *No one can pray who blames.* A person who falls on their face, if they don't blame anyone, can be helped. That is not a weak person. The blamer (is weak), because he can turn on you and blame the Holy Breath.

Once T1 worked with a nurse who was trying to lose weight. The nurse weighed 200 pounds and was on a diet. One morning, T1 was eating a donut and the nurse said to her "You are doing that to torment me," she said, "You want me to be fat, don't you?" So then T1 had to hide the donuts. Every time the nurse came in, she would hide the donuts. T1 was at the desk as an RN and she couldn't leave her position. The practical nurses could go downstairs, but she couldn't so finally, she said to herself "This is ridiculous, I can't eat a donut in front of this woman?" So she said to the nurse "How much did you weigh before you met me?" (She answered) "The same." T1 said: "Who did you blame then?"

Then the weight of your sins is like that nurse's weight. If T2 showed you the personality and you decided to reform and suddenly you see it with all the puss swirling around, then could say (like one ex-student) "I used to have a good tonal before meeting T1". What he *had* was a strong veneer with a bunch of crap and she tried to help him get a true personality which could align with the forces of power, which is God

If you find yourself blaming anyone for anything, know that you are approaching your core weakness.

It was interesting when T2 took out the personalities, they all talked and the reason is because speech is intimately intertwined with anti-Lehys personality aspects. Each personality i.e. a mother possession, they have an Anti-Father, Anti-Son and Anti-Holy Breath component. When the Holy Breath component comes out, some speech tends to emerge. When the Son component comes out, physical manifestations occur, like distorted appearance and fevers. When the Father component comes out, you will feel the room fill up with hate. Why in classical exorcism, is it called "The Presence"? It is the presence of evil. The worst thing of all was Anti-Will and Power.

The other day with the initiation about the nagual powers, the room flooded with Anti-1st Virtue and T2 knew the person had failed. So watch for those things today with the exorcisms; measure the level of Anti-1st Virtue. If the first virtue goes, they all go. In order for T2 to get rid of the personalities, she has to take on the Anti-1st Virtue and have enough power (in other words) holy virtue of the first order. Her will must be so aligned with God's, that she can devour the evil personality first by the force of own holiness and alignment and she can even be God's power. But it is what she has received, as it is corpse level (sic).

Why (must these be cleared on a physical level?) when God says sins are forgiven by confession and Jesus died on the cross? **Some things have to be paid physically.** A real holy person can have a strong enough will of their own personality and not just God (---) in T2. To get rid of these (evil personalities) she has to be able to do it *without* God. Why did Jesus say "Why have you forsaken me?" It was a misquote, but there was a point where the corpse holiness had to take on the sins of humanity and God had to let him pay the price.

Corpse karma must be paid by corpses, it is the law. It is the Law of Grace that a person of impeccability can in fact take it on for another person and that is Grace. It is not that you don't pay (your karma). If you say on your death bed "Forgive my sins"; someone has to pay.

Jesus said "God, why hast thou forsaken me". What he really meant, was "I know I must stand alone on a corpse level to take on corpse karma" and the skies darkened and the loneliness of hell descended upon him.

That is why T2 blacked out; it was so overwhelming on a conscious level, to her superficial personality, that she couldn't stay conscious. On a deep personality level, she was completely conscious and not about what (the alternate consciousnesses) were saying, but with her spiritual body, she was saying to (us?) "Shut up idiots, you are dying now, on the veneer corpse (personality)." She let them do what they could (to fight her) because it was nothing, because she knows that her true personality is "like unto God", in that she rests in the Father. That if God wants her to do something, then He will give her the strength to do it, or she has acquired the strength to rest in the Father and trust God and the Holy Breath and also trust in her own connection to the Logos. She has hope for humanity and love and that is what we must aspire to have; faith, hope and charity. It doesn't mean you are an idiot. She will not take on evil personalities that are reformed. Oh, someone could say, "T2 is not loving to send students out and never see them again and she does this at a drop of a card". That is T2's right. Her work is with saints. If a person can't endure it and it would be excruciating to see someone who can't endure it, because the veneer personality would thin and burst. Many people who leave can endure having souls, but not if they are around T2 because she brings out the worst (weaknesses in a person).

If someone reforms (the veneer personality) after this, after the deepest exorcism possible, then T2 will have no more of them. She will not throw pearls before swine, or keep hammering a bent nail. If your whole identity of yourself is your mother then you couldn't endure this path. Because you may suddenly feel dead, empty and shattered because (your sense of self as a veneer personality) is destroyed, that personality is gone. If the core identity (sends out a) prayer to be a saint, then you will be transformed. (She warned us before) that anybody who came to (this town), would become a mutant or a master. It is true. Look on the streets; everyone here is a mutant and it is pitifully bereft of masters.

The very forces that destroy a personality can bring in a new one that is God (aligned?) and is a reflection of the Father. The whole point is; do you have the courage to be new, or will you reform a previous personality that was defective? This is the core of all healing, as you can stand great spiritual forces if the personality can endure. The only restriction of personality endurance is the level that you can accept holiness instead of your own past weaknesses. There is absolutely no reason in the world that you can't be completely powerful and holy. So if you pray to the Son, Holy Breath and the Father, you may be delivered.

During this exorcism: Check the people hourly who are in Arkansas, and clear them. As (---) will be attacked if (someone is) not watching him. No matter what is said, no one come near T2 or touch her. Last time she touched us to suck it in; but now not. There will be demons relative to fire, air and water that will come out and you should go through waveforms as these are very corpse level, which doesn't make them superficial, but insidious. Whole packs of demons will come out with a core personality. We handle the packs and she will destroy the spark, the fallen demigod at the bottom, which has a soul spark to it that has gone crazy and has been eating virtues. They will come in along the first virtue; Will. (They will come in) now by the power of the first Anti-law, *Will and Evil Power*. It is the *Presence* and you can sense it. Don't blast it (the spark). The only way to destroy it is by being inhaled and overpowered by a person of stronger will and a person needs a corpse with a complete (temporary) severance of the divine (-link?-) which has to be done through our impeccability and T2's. We can't call in the angels, because what is before us now, is not the work of angels but the work of humans

It should be a good idea to make a list of people who may have a sub-personality in you. Check your children, your parents, and T3 will tell you as they surface. Dowse the names, alive or dead for the core people in your life will surface. There may be more than one coming out at a time. We may be able to tell who it is by what is said. These (sparks) are actually like people living inside you, like the tumors that are found inside of people that have teeth and eyeballs. These are like other people inside you, like an evil twin inside you and it is very creepy because you don't know they are there. They breathe with you and are superimposed over you. She finds they are localized to a certain point in the body and we may get a pain as they come out. When they come out of a layer of the body like a cancer, your eye may twitch. Even as we speak, we may feel discomfort where this thing is. You will feel a pain or a sensation, out of genitals, you may feel itching, agitation, or tailbone itching.

Movie Reference: Resurrection

(The spark) will go into T2 and then T2 will experience what we are experiencing. Have any of you seen the movie **Resurrection** with the deformed palsied woman? She (the exorcist) became palsied a couple of days and passed out (after an exorcism). T2 doesn't know what happened but this is like the movie. T2 has always told us to never do this, but T2 will do it, as it takes a lot of energy to resist the anti-Lehys. So T2 will resist, so don't bite into it (what you may see), so as not to resist it.

The things that come out are educational for you. Because you will see how cunning evil is. It is like the concept of the personality and the veneer personality. When you are growing up with close friends it is common to merge with them to such an extent they are a part of you and when they are gone a part of you feels dead. When that happens, that tends to be that they have grown inside you and you feel dead if not in their physical presence. You may go 20 years and forget and (stop) thinking over that person, but that thing in you is still there, and you will find yourself thinking or talking like that person and you will say “Who did that come from?”

Compulsions, obsessions and addictions are often rooted in personalities that are embedded and you can be born with them as well; **Personality Sub-Tracts**. These are like the hairy tumors found inside of babies that keep growing back. This is worse however, as your mother may come out but it (may appear) not something necessarily associated with something evil. For example “When you say that I feel lonely” The basis of love for T2 is how aligned is a person with law and holiness and not just joy in holiness. Love is there regardless. But T2 doesn’t waste her time, she may look like she does, but she doesn’t. T2 will help you as long as you want her to. You may *think* you want her to, but you may not. It is not what we *say* that matters (the veneers), but the core personality.

If the corpse personality is aligned and says “*I truly want to be God-like and remove all pseudo personalities*” and if you truly want to *see*, then douse the most evil sub-personality on you on the law clock and you will see what she means. Within us, that is us, and (ask if) you truly want to see. If you try to check on yourself and your hand floats up then it is something that is coming out of the law clock; know it is bad. These are the ones we are born with. We have cleared so many genetic layers, but this is a tonal component that we have clung to because it was a part of one’s own personality.

Your core personality is like an onion and you have others clinging off of it. Unfortunately those hanging off the core are big and the center is small. These won’t come out if you are not in the room. If T2’s temperature goes to 104°, put ice on her hands and feet.

At the age of 17 T1 wrote a poem refrain:

*I ask not to be a prophet who has touched a crumb from your bountiful loaf of trust,
But please bring back the rain on my soul’s land and try to make me more than what I am”*

What T1 was praying for was an acknowledgement. She acknowledged that she was nothing without God and that for her, food was Christ; the food of the prophets and the saints. She didn’t ask to be a saint or a prophet, but she asked “not to be a prophet that has touched a crumb from the bountiful loaf”. What she was entreating was that the conditions would appear that she could grow her own wheat, make bread and eat crumbs of holiness. She didn’t even ask to eat the crumbs under the table. Remember in the Bible the woman at the well was told she was not worthy and she said “Even the dogs eat from under the table under the masters”. She humbled herself. T1 said she was not even a dog under that table of the master, not even a dog begging for crumbs but she asked that the climatic conditions occur that she could grow her own wheat make bread and eat the crumbs so as to serve. She did not ask for an easy road, but asked merely if it were within the Grace of God that she be given enough water to drink to survive; of the Holy Water. She knew without the Holy water she would die. She prayed for holy water. That is all she did.

She wasn’t a bad person. She felt as though the world was totally dark and she struggled to find a sense of order and had a propensity to marry and go to holy-roller churches, but she always struggling for meaning, to understand and know the mysteries of God and she prayed earnestly.

At 18 a strange thing happened. T2 prayed earnestly on her knees every night and at 18 she had two screaming twin babies, abandoned by the father. And T1 was tough in how (she was able to) bear up all alone impoverished. She had no money and she carried the babies to the babysitter and walked to work. T1 was starved; she ate nothing but ketchup packets to survive, as she was starving. But all the money that she made; she worked as a file clerk minimum wage at a clinic and first at a photo mat as a clerk, all money she paid to the baby sitter and for formula for the babies. And she had dignity, in that she was not a leech to society, she was trying and spiritually too, she went to church, she carted the babies to church and stayed up all night when they were sick. She had a lot of integrity and she suffered so, and she said “Ok, I’m not asking for money or that anyone love me, or for society’s acceptance, but here I am, a mother at 18, wed and divorced. I’m not asking for anything except that I be better as a person and more holy.” In other words “All I ask for is assistance. Maybe you can’t make me more than I am, maybe I will die ignorant and thwarted, but if possible, I entreat the heavens to do so”. And she went through many trials for years before she died. She is dead.

T2 remembers because of the corpse memories. That is a blessing and a curse. T2 just recited that prayer to give an example of someone infinitely human, lonely, who suffered horrible things in childhood, raped by relatives, starved

and who supported herself from the age of 12 as a live-in maid and housekeeper for people who ran bars and were trashy. She kept her integrity and she taught the children in those houses about Jesus and they forbade her to teach about Jesus but she secretly taught them.

After she was raped, she fled and lived on the streets and worked two, three jobs and struggled. She got a college degree as a nurse. She was in heaven, as she thought; "I can serve humanity and God". And she never gave up her belief in God. (Even through) starvation, rape and every imaginable persecution, she never gave up. T2 is not saying that so you think she is something special; because she is not T1. She is saying it because it is true and saying it so you will have some guiding light because there are so few saints in the world today and to be a saint is going against adversity. And you may think you don't have adversity, but you do. T1's was obvious, she absolutely was starved, she stole meat and ate it raw in the grocery, she thought that was the low point in her life, that could not go lower than this; stealing food in a grocery and eating it. She was horrified, humiliated and she felt satanic because she had stolen meat, because she was starved. But she had integrity; she didn't want to leech off of society or want anything but to be responsible for the effects of her actions. The law of cause and effect; she had the children and she did everything in her power to see that the twins were raised in holiness and that she took them to church and saw that they were fed. She starved herself and she was ridiculed, horribly. She was a poet and the poet people ridiculed her and the artsy ones, because she was so religious. She was also ridiculed by the religious, because at 18 her husband had abandoned and divorced her. He had joined the army, became psychotic, took drugs and divorced her. T1 was only 17, so it was not that weird.

She tried to hold up her head, she always tried to do God's will even though it appeared to some people, they might say "Wow, married more than once, something on a stick" but some people sleep with a lot of people and not think anything about it. She didn't sleep with someone unless she was married with a sense of dignity. She had no protection around her, no family; she had to guide herself the best way she knew how.

T2 doesn't know why (it is important) to tell you this, except there is something in the corpse that feels it is important. T2 knows that T1 is dead, so she can speak freely. T1 was molested from the age of five up. Every person who complains of molestation should never talk to T1 if she were still alive. She was starved; she went to school with no coat in freezing winters with one outfit to wear. She did not bathe for weeks and slept on the floor with roaches crawling over her. She suffered.

All of humanity, if they have a soul spark, has hope. Don't be indulgent in supplying your physical needs. Maybe the deprivation (is what) propelled her on to highest. If people have plenty to eat, to wear and don't have to struggle, maybe they become slugs.

T2 may be talking about (T1) because it soothes her with the demons coming in. It is a good lesson to know when something has shifted from holy to demonic. The shift can be so subtle. The pain she is feeling has nothing to do with her, but they are the consciousnesses that are coming in. But don't be confused with the corpse manifestation and the holy reception; be aware of that with every fiber of your being. The reason T1 suffered, was that she had to become a strong personality and she has retained the core personality strength through numerous trials and suffering. That is why it is important to talk about her.

To be in flesh one has to have a personality so as to not float around like a cloud. You must have a core personality. You could say she has the core personality of T1 which is fierce, devotional, reverential, loving, brave and enduring. It is at this point, (T2) has no need for anyone to appreciate her. It is approaching the time that she will take on the other personalities. T2 will warn you, because the Anti-Lehys stuff will come in and she is warning you, because is like a test for you to not be sucked in the most subtle of tests. When the Anti Lehys comes in, you may be lured to sympathy, but not yet. *(T2 told more about T1 and said a prayer which was about life, devotion, and love).*

T2 is in pain, and on the other hand she is not in pain. She will fight as long she can, so she is now in her proper consciousness, then when she is not, it will be because it is energy efficient. She will let it (the veneer personalities) take over, as God will prevail.

It feels like she is dying and she can feel them coming in. This is not said for sympathy, but for your education. She has great hope for all of us. She wants us to be flawless and so strong that we can fight anything. She gives you T1 as an example because she was flawed in the world's eyes. She also was flawed in other ways. In essence she struggled always to perfect. That is why she is like a beacon, T2 can't be that, but T1 can, and that is why it is important to talk about her. T2 can't be a beacon for us, as she is not of this world.

You lived through split time and so did T1, but T2 did not and she was never in split time. She may appear to be in pain, but realize that spiritual, emotional and mental pain isn't anything to her, as she is as immovable as a rock.

During this time she will dowse as dead, and she doesn't know what will happen. She feels terrible pain in her chin. She asks you to blast any fire elementals out of the room because she will be unable to clear herself or anyone else. She can only ingest primary consciousnesses of evil. Everything else will be like (--) what is in the chin, which is evil and

she can't resist it. She has taken a position of no resistance. The consciousness is evil at this point and she has decided to take it on. The primary consciousness knows who it is.

T2 speaks about T1 to soothe herself because she feels the evil of humanity descending upon her. You have got to realize that you shouldn't feel guilty, it is as though you are born with certain propensities, weaknesses and partner/lover neurotic things, and own self; we all had split time problems. If you feel guilt know it is a dark force to erode us. She asks us to not feel guilty if you do, they will attack you and will attack what you feel. If you say "Damn it, I will not feel guilty", that will help and then it will help her.

T2 will appear pathetic (when these enter) and if she tries to resist and look "normal", then she won't do any of us good. She is trusting that we are impeccable enough to endure the appearance of evil and suffering; then we can help. If you can't endure the appearance then you can't help. Trust her in that we must not fall into a sympathy of her appearance.

You must not listen to the words, after the point that she tells us. After that point the words will be cunning and evil. Don't think it is T2 gone bad, know that she is taking it on. Do you trust her on that? If anyone forgets, remind them. She needs us to remember that we mustn't trust her past a certain point, because she will then be evil cunning and not herself. She will always know herself in her heart, but she needs us to remember. To take on evil one must absorb it. If she has to not show it, it takes more energy and she doesn't have that. She trusts us to be a war party, which you will be after this. Do not be sentimental about the corpse and be brutal and merciless (towards the appearance) and if not, then it will hurt her.

She has to say she is afraid; it is like the Garden of Gethsemane. She is always afraid and this has happened before and she is afraid because she knows. She is asking us to be impersonal and asking us to help (a child). Only through the T1 personality (was learned); that all things holy must be manifest in flesh or they are worthless. It is often through suffering.

Don't believe anything from this point.

CLASS NOTES: JUNE 25, 1994

Basic clearing: on the Condition Chart

Check the pineal gland on corpse and etheric bodies. Check the proper position (on the law clock).

Etheric Body

All Apertures

Mold

All Pranic Containers

Each Joy Container

Layer of Mystery

Monad and Null Spaces surrounding the Monad

Virtues: make sure at least the first ten are intact, and in the Upper Right Hand Quadrant

If you find the pineal not holding in place, check what you have to clear to have it hold its position.

Ask: For the degree of intactness of the Father, Son and Holy Spirit (aspects of the pineal gland) and % contamination. The contamination may be on only one face.

If the aperture substance has spewed, find where it has gone, disintegrate and then try to refill it.

You may be 100% intact on the Lehys Aperture and only 50% (of your own) substance, so you have leaked.

There is no need to get too detailed, just disintegrate what is out and try to refill the container.

That is why it is so important to have the pineal in the right location, if not, you won't be able to pull any substances down.

If you are out of whack; pulling down substances comes through the pineal. You won't get anything if the pineal is shot.

With the Condition Chart if you get Dead, it may not be dead. There may be something dead on it, or something leaking on it. If your leaks are closed and you start leaking again, then check for contamination (from where you were spewing).

If you get Exhaustion or Shock, you can blast an aperture with another aperture if it is in good condition.

Disintegrate Name Residue Links: from the clearing.

Null Zone Contamination through Virtue Holes: This may cause a resonance and pull other contamination in.

Virtue and null zone problems with ruptures: the virtues will go into the null zones they are leaking into, through the Virtue holes.

Evening 25 June, 1994:

The demons are almost like people; they are alive and have faces like people you might have known. There were a lot of people inside T2 and they didn't want to die. They wanted to live like vampires on others' soul energy and they were trying to hook into T2 when she took them out (of us) to get them. They couldn't hook in so they kept fighting. T2 had to hold on and contain them, she couldn't dowse, all she could do was endure and she is glad that most of it is over. She is still sick. The babbling has stopped; 24 hours later. But she still feels very sick.

She knows that we helped her in the night as she was so far under the mirror. She was drowning under the water with the babbling voices and she could feel when we cleared up layers. Then she could come a little closer to get a breath of air and then go to bottom again. It was very much like drowning. She should be very grateful she lost consciousness, because of the babbling. She loses consciousness, but she doesn't rest and the other consciousnesses were always there.

This is the second round, and by the time these get completely digested, maybe on another day, then she will know if there are any more to do. She can't take out too many at one time. This is not like anything done before. It is extremely disabling for a period of time.

Question: In terms of not reforming, would we want to immediately work on filling (the vacancy) with holiness of the virtue? Any recommendation?

Answer: Each one (of the alternative consciousnesses) are associated with an anti-Virtue, so dowse which anti-virtues are having a tendency to reform in your consciousness. Particularly the first ten virtues as those are the strongest and the first three.

Chart: Demons/Holograms Names (Major or Lesser Personalities)

JUNE 25, 1994		DEMONS/HOLOGRAMS (Major or Lesser Personalities)	
Astarte	Asmodal	Asmoday	Ariel
Asbeel	Apsaras	Anmael	Amelekites
Angarika	Akampan	Abaros	Admael
Abyzu	Aciei	Aftemelouchos	Arakiel
Bael	Bat Zuge	Bileth	Ertrael
Juju tie	Kawkabel	Jelousy	Imp
Hauras	Hemocculus	Hayyoth	Haniel
Gaurill Ishliha	Gadreel	Grey alien	Galgaliel
Degaliel	Chayyiel	Diti	Future infectious organism
Tausa	Soma	Shemuil	Sulel
Oza	Partashah	Lamashtu	Luggaldimmerankia
Lizard alien	Mahodara	Marbuel	Mastema
Mummu	Namtillaku	Ophaniel	Pagaluenna
Pursan	Puteus inferitus	Revengeurs	Sagsagel
Samsaweel	Tabaet	Theuniel	Tuko
Ultiores scelerum	Vretil	Vulture death spirit	Zahgurim

CLASS NOTES: JUNE 26, 1994

Two days and two nights (to remove these personalities). The demons are getting smaller.

We could **ask** “*Whose Sub-Personality is being worked on now?*”

Check them with the soul blocks charts and the virtues on the law clock.

If something is crawling out, then you will dowse as an “evil being” on the law clock.

On *Demons/Holograms Chart*, write in *Major Personality, Lesser Personality and Other* to identify *Demon or Personality*. Also put in *Null Space Between Mystery, Monad and Mold* on the chart.

Some of these we were born with and others were sexually acquired. With each one, there are scores of demons.

If you think about it, **what is a Personality esoterically speaking?** It is a group of ideas and in this case, they are false ideas that form together a series of assemblage point connections to the actual corpse.

A Sub-Personality would have certain assemblage point overlays over the fundamental personality.

If your own personality had a lot of defects with sins of the father; i.e. with the pups, they all have different personalities. The sins of the father have impressed miasmically on the tissues, so that the core personality will often be a reflection of the father, as though along the line of will. Both parental lines of force (are involved) and the father is the bringer of will. It is the fiery procreative aspect of the Father Force, which is what sets it into motion. This is why the Bible says “sins of the father are visited on the children”

If you have a complex of assemblage points with anti-virtue tendencies and resistance to laws with which you are born, you can refine those and make them completely aligned with God’s will by the study of virtue and law, and by willing yourselves to align and pray using the steps given in the Cosmic Law prayer. When you do that, your body starts to shift. There is something about these that are in the organ systems, a lot are in the liver, the lungs and a lot in the skin. T2 has started popping out in boils during the night in relation to a particular personality and sometimes large splotches start appearing like shadows, bugs and spiders.

Movie Reference: *The Bad Seed*

Say you were born with a core personality, and others personalities were stacked, that were some degree deviated from the Logoic force as evidenced by the law clock. You could **dowse** “*How deviated at birth was your personality?*” A person doesn’t have to give into the tendencies they are born with. It is like the movie ***The Bad Seed***, a child can be born with a lot of tendencies, but if they are in an environment with other personalities which are in better shape, then those may tend to overwhelm the first. Then the strongest personality would be the one taken on, from the parents or adoptive parents. In some people’s case, you could **ask** “*Whose personality is their strongest one?*” In many cases it is no longer their (own) core, but someone else in their life.

Example: One person’s birth personality had a 21% on the Powers Scale and now has another personality that is 80% of his personality. Couples can get to be just like each other. They may not look like each other but he may believe on some level that without her he would die. Then the other person becomes your life and without him, you die. For another couple: your basic personalities are strong enough that no one will own you, but there has been some (personalities) inside, growing.

T2 is interested now, about how holy is our core personality? So (she is) taking out the crap and is now continuing to do. She can now see that our core personalities are holy and within the Holy Being range. We may have little personalities embedded in the years that are now being flushed out; they are crawling out of our bones. **She thinks these are responsible for a lot of causes for disease.** It may be that you knew someone with a completely different disorder with an underlying personality disturbance that had settled in him or her that was not apparent, but which produced a disease system which you might manifest differently.

For example T2 has a disgusting little toenail that was always splitting. Fingers and toes have to do with the virtues and she is now aware that the toenail has an embedded personality in it: Forr. It is not very strong and it is being removed. Think of where you have a disturbance in your body and see *who* is in there, though the big ones have been removed; probably.

Reference: Rudolf Steiner

Check the locations of really big moles (for imbedded personalities). One person’s spiritual work has started a mole to loosen up. *You can check the polarity of a mole personality.* You can check to see if the core personality of the mole is from the family or other. That often has to do with the first virtue though it doesn’t necessarily seem to be; in one case it is Retro Anti-First Virtue. Rudolf Steiner said that when Ahriman takes over the toes, they will harden and get goat like; they become turned in and goat like. It is a sign of evil, of Ahriman. It is hard to see long fingernails in people.

Question: How do we check for anti-virtues? Is it to pray and look for levels to this?

Answer: It is particularly important to not merge with those with anti-virtue, as your soul force will start to pattern itself after them. Look at any virtue. For example, first of all, if you have merged with a mass murderer, then that would (cause) a really severe anti-personality to form. But if you merged with someone who was very refined, but (who is also used to their own reality therefore) their *will* is to not change. It may be that someone had an idea of reality and is so stubborn as to not change and they may appear to be less evil. Some will say “Oh, some people take pride in having that personality”. For example, you have a relative where you might say, “Oh, that is the way Aunt Lucy is”. If you are meeting for Christmas and you start looking at all of Aunt Lucy’s good points and you start to merge with her then some part of you starts to pattern yourself to the people you are closest to.

Because the sense of who you are is essentially composed of webs. It is a very frightening thought, in most people minds, to say “*The only thing I am is a tool for the Christ Consciousness; for this personality I ask only to align for the manifestation of holiness on Earth*”. That is a very alienating position and takes a great deal of stamina to endure and (yet) it is absolutely imperative. It is particularly important, since your birth personality has been cleared up, that you don’t let someone be superimposed on you; especially one with a strong personality, who is cunning or attractive in some way, with a mesmerizing personality. Say you are with someone and they are so overwhelmingly strong in their personality, it would be easy to get sucked in. And as T2 told you, do not get sucked into T2’s or anyone else’s personality.

If you identify when another personality overlays yours, then you can remove it before it takes root. People have such creative potential to merge that they actually grow inside of you. The auric cocoon is like an old fashioned switch board. The assemblage points are lighted up where you are plugged in. This is as though the switchboards get piled on top of you, so that you can’t get to the bottom line to plug or unplug and you don’t know who the bottom one is plugged into, as it usually is not holy. Each of us has sins of the father core personality deviation, which is a reflection of the corpse resonance of the personality at birth.

Whatever miasmatic conditions you may have which existed previously and physical disease overlays are due to bad living in some way. This does not mean just “chasing women” (sic), but (these run) through (the body) systems; there is anger and fear in the bladder (for example). There is a tendency to certain diseases, such as cancers, which preserve a set reality. They are born in children based on the major propensities of the parents and some are very subtle. It is interesting that a lot of disease that people have tendencies for occurs about the same age as when it occurred with the parents. Heart disease of a father at forty would do the same in a child. *This is not psychological at all, it is physical.* **Personalities are physical things,** they manifest in the speech and attitude. But this is a physical manifestation of the human force.

The Holy Powers have seen fit from time to time to deliver people from their sins of the father, and we have been working for months to prepare people for deliverance from sins of the father. If you think of yourself as a baby, see how deviated you were on the Core Personality on the corpse level from the Logoic Spark on the Law Clock. And look over your life and check your core personality because you could get more or less deviated depending on how you responded to physiological pressures to “be a certain way”--some intellectual and some emotional-- however you responded, however deviated that is, however far away from law and virtue, then you would adjust that up or down. But you would always have that original pull, unless what has happened here occurred and you were delivered from the sins of the father.

A person could work very hard to align and they will be doing very well, the core personality will appear to be better aligned, but when asleep they will snap back because when sleeping the subconscious pool will reflect the sub-personalities which you have embraced. You have the primary personality and you have pulled it good or bad, with the accumulation of others’ personalities in you *and if they were stronger than yours, you will dowse as them.*

You can measure your personality strength of Core Personality in relation to other people’s. The core personality of T1 at birth had a very strong will and not that misaligned. Since (it was) the overwhelming force for her personality we will call it 100% (on a created scale), as far as the amount of force that you can bring about. As a result, one married couple, when they merged; they each became the other person. And this must be avoided in relationships, parents and children; especially with children. If children are to be stronger, then watch them day and night or they will try to command you with their will.

For example (a child), whose birth personality wasn’t that deviated, was 90% of the “T1” (Holy Will) Scale. Being the strongest (personality) is not necessarily good, but it offers the potential for good. Why is it that a person who is born with a weak personality, that other people are able to take them over at a drop of hat? It has to do with miasmatic influences; sins of father. However, one student had a lot of sins of the father and still had a strong personality. He came in with strong personality, as he had a bright soul spark and that you could say in many ways, the sum total of his spiritual progression at this point was bright. That is how to measure the strength of personality and the personality is what one has

Example: Why was one student born with four breasts? It was sins of the father. Her spark was Upper Right Hand Quadrant, but her deviation genetically, was very bad. T2 is not telling you this to think badly of people, but check the law and quadrant charts for both the core spark and sins of the father. Some parts of the personality are reflected in the body and tonal. That is how the Spark is shadowed by the flesh, and the flesh (is shadowed) by sins of the father.

Sins of the father also have to do with sexual promiscuity, as that will change your form; your own and your parents'. If you think about sexually transmitted diseases, in the old days before penicillin, people walked around with syphilitic brains. Why does one person get an illness and others not? There are many reasons, *but a strong personality tends to get ill less often*. Some personalities are turned inward like cancers. Some people don't get infections but will get cancers. **This is what Rudolf Steiner would call Astral/Etheric Types:** the *Etheric Type* is the cancer type, the *Astral Type* is (manifested through) infections. (This reveals) the core type (of personality) with which they were born. T2 doesn't know that anyone else was born with an Inverse Retro spark. That is probably why she had to clear us, so she could clear this student. With (the students) clearer, they can help her. *With the children, pray* that your children be delivered of the genetic tendencies toward (sins of the father), or the personality associations of the corpse which would tend toward etheric imbalances.

Most importantly, we need to remove Imbedded Personality Fragments; something which imbeds. What actually imbeds are anti-Virtue lines that grow like feeders into other people and if the (original) person dies, that weakens the soul spark (of the one imbedded) as the virtues are attacked. When a dead person is imbedded in you, it weakens the soul, in that the soul is being drained. Likewise if a person; if you have lines into anyone else, the virtue lights dims. That is why a person gets a weak personality; they have given too much away but there is a deeper level. If a person dies, the actual soul (of the one the personality enters) weakens and it weakens future generations. If a (personality) goes into someone else, it would (cause their soul to be) weaker from being embedded.

Check which virtues are imbedded in the children and take them out. You weaken them and yourself, otherwise. (You can ask) *"How bright is your light when checking your personality strength?"* One person has virtue lights imbedded in other people. The souls died out in May, but the shadow of that soul with Inverse Virtues that were hooked in, is laying like a rotten carcass on all of us. Say if someone reincarnated, they would have a personality structure which depended on the strength of the old spark, which is coming into her now as a baby, with a propensity relative to that original weakness. Because (this one) incarnated before the souls died, she has another soul that is tending to reform like the old one, out of habit.

If a soul dies and you get a new one, it doesn't wipe the slate clean, you have a new horse, but all the anti-virtue will continue to drain you. **Ask** *"How many (personality) stumps do you have imbedded on each virtue and on each body part and where do I have other Virtue stumps hanging off the body parts and how many stumps do I have?"*

Why do people go to nut houses, what happens when the personality falls apart? The propensities erupt and someone then goes nuts. There is something wrong with hysterical personalities. Those that lapse into hallucinogenic tangents at the drop of a hat; it is like they are on LSD all of the time and T2 has sought to help them. The only way to help them is to take out the other personality and hopefully put in a new one; a fresh one that is aligned. No wonder one person had popped out the old personality, as he had too many anti-Christ components with a black spark. His whole body, emotions and thoughts were patterned after the Anti-Christ thing and he tried to resist, but it was too much because it was overwhelmingly Anti-Christ.

Our understanding of the Anti-Christ was faulty. We do know that one was born with a Fallen Asura energy. He had a soul spark that was not human in the clear sense, but it was fueled by an evil generator that vampires people and grows out tentacles. His eyes were getting blacker and it had to do a showdown indirectly, with the evil energy. We had to get fairly clear to help him, with a lot of prayer. This person has always been a decent person and lived according to society's standards for normalcy and yet you can look at him and see there is something wrong; "As above, so below". If something is wrong upstairs it will translate downstairs. For example: carnal emanations that are peculiar when a person is making jokes. **Ask:** *"Where do I have virtue lines out?"* For example: the 13th virtue is coming out of another person's knees. Pray to the Holy Beings who are assisting us in this, and then just keep going. Look for any Higher Virtues you have and which ones have the most lines out. Try to get those removed. It is not just Anti-virtue lines out, but it is any virtue (lines out) as it is against the plan of God to weaken one's own soul to attach (a virtue line) to another person. There may be stumps and active lines.

Dead Virtue Stumps Dangling: which causes a continual leaking of Virtue substance.

The realm of Nagual is the realm of action and generally we don't know what happened until afterwards. Generally we just have to act. This is similar to the evil personalities in that to some extent it is the taking on of the Inverse spark; T2 draws it into her eyes.

Example: Even though one person had a new soul and was not Inverse Retro, her corpse still has a memory of Inverse Retro connections, so the body takes on the shadow of that soul and even if that soul goes away, there is still the impression; it is like the foot in the sand of an Inverse Retro spark. We need to try to wipe the sand into a flat pattern and impress upon it holiness.

Since this is a very high level fallen being, it is probably appropriate to ask for assistance above us to some extent, although it still must be ingested physically. It is interesting how some people can have a strong personality impressed upon them and they still don't change that much and with other people the worst traits will come out (and stay out). It was a puzzle to why Se had become so materialistic, wanting another person dead. It was a mystery because she didn't seem like that (kind of a person) at all. Maybe it was this fallen being and maybe she didn't have the resistance to fight the fallen being which was impressed upon her. And we are removing that from us and our hope is that she will be aligned with holiness without the overwhelming strength of an evil personality of this fallen being imbedded in her.

ASK "How toxic are you with this fallen being's complex?"

These are major demons which are coming in, like that spark that was removed; the left hand bad spark. These demons which are related (to the Inverse Retro spark) are high level fallen angels. These have associations of evil worse than the ones taken out of you.

Active Asura, Fallen Being Filaments Filaments in a person's body that go to the Fallen Asura, create not just an impression on the tissues, but are actually filaments (that need to be) removed one by one. T2 thought they were like impressions made into sand, but they are still Active Asura, Fallen Being Filaments. **Do:** Make sure none of the secondary filaments are in you. Think of the Iridology Chart and we would be able to see them in different locations around the eyes and that is why one (person's eyes) were turning black. We may not have to do battle with the Asura itself; we may just dislodge the links because it is so far away. Sometimes the worst things are the easiest to clear. We just had to find all the filaments to the Asura and dissect them. (This person) doesn't have the bad spark anymore, and with a soul transplant, there were remaining merely filaments and flesh demons that could be pulled through the eyes. Now we have blasted the body with a holy emanation and this will hopefully even out the resonance problems and they may be fine. The reason one person looked so hideous, was that she was such a mirror of evil Asura energies. She was a sponge for a lot of compulsions. For example: people would start doing something (a physical habit like rubbing the crotch) and (after a while they would) not notice that they were doing it anymore.

What is the purpose of enlightenment? It is to become aware of our behaviors, thoughts and emotions and hopefully to have a little bit of self-control. What if everyone in the room was hungry and we all jumped up and grabbed the plate without thinking that the others want to eat? *It is that kind of behavior that illustrates a deeper problem of great significance.* This is troublesome, if parents don't see it in a child. Teach the children to not be stingy, grabby, materialistic, cruel and (keep them from doing antisocial behaviors). **Ask:** "Why did some people reform their (veneer personalities)? There was a desire for lower psychic ability in one person.

Sometimes you choose the battles and the timing is important. The question is, was the problem from the Asura itself, or was it the personality weakness that invited the Asura to reestablish the lines? Why are some people more affected by the filaments? Why did one person's personality change drastically and another person's didn't? It has to do primarily with the first virtue and lower willfulness; the desire for power goes awry, then people don't have any resistance to their lower manifestations of disorder (like rubbing the crotch). You can be real possessed and you don't have to be cranky, weepy or depressed. You ought to be able to take on a lot of disorder and say "Oh, that is what it is!" and not fall apart (or indulge in the disorder).

To deny a natural propensity would be inverse, as it goes against (what) the mirror (reveals?). The forces of the group put so many burdens (on us) it is amazing we are here at all. The burdens were so great during ensoulment and the synergy of one person kept feeding into the others. Don't think the ex-students are bad, they fundamentally held up rather nicely considering they had Asura threads. But it is interesting they have reformed (old personalities) and everyone needs to watch out (for this).

How do you evaluate reforming of the personality? Is it an Asura, or the next door neighbor? First check the virtues, using your dowsing tools to facilitate and if you do it regularly enough, you will catch them before they get too deep. You can dowse these from the bell curve and quadrant chart. **Ask:** *Where in your body have people have thrown lines into you?* Usually there is a partial resonance if that happens.

Animals/(Bher) webs: Check for these as we tend to put them into the Chihuahuas.

Husk and C types: can put a line in us if they are fueled by an ensouled person. These are a very low type and so are the Bher lines into you.

Packs of demons: Check the soul blocks. You can remove them all day long and hope they are not invited back. We can remove them and the "floor will be all swept and seven times that many will come back in" if we are not careful. Not all

demons are formed by us, but they are formed by higher, more evil evolved satanic forces and those are worse. These are coming out of the tailbone.

Sore spot at base of spine: suspect that you have demons in the spine.

We must see each other as completely new, or we will try to reform ourselves into another old pattern, which will affect (others) unduly.

Why are there high level demons? They must want something. They want to be in a physical form so that they are able to *will* you to do what they want you to do. It is like Lucifer descending, they don't have a corpse body, but they like the idea of a corpse so they enter into a *willing* receptacle and then try to torment you to do what they want you to do. If you don't do it, they tend to leave.

Your own elementals are something else; they are created demons and are reflections of your weaknesses. *They are you* and you are the sum total of your created elementals. So you could say that your thoughts and emotions are using (your) virtue forces which then creates the elementals. (You) can create many elementals and (then that) becomes your personality.

Example: Another person has links to a fallen Asura, **ask:** "*How bad is the personality?*" Not bad on the circle Law Clock, but it is bad on the quadrant chart; with filaments to an Asura. **Pray:** "*If we have any lines formed to fallen level beings above us, that the divine powers assist us in their removal, as they are unusually strong.*" Each one of the cords will have major soul blocks, virtue flaws and a (personality) characteristic.

In order for a person to be an exorcist, you have to be free of these things and have your slate washed clean so that you can see well. You must *want* to see with eyes that are Christ-like and not with demons' eyes.

Question: How do we prevent reforming if we are in the presence of a strong personality?

Answer: *The Key, is to not look people in the eyes* because anybody who is contaminated--such as with these high level Asura threads--that is how the threads are pulled out, through the eyes. And that is how they shoot out filaments. Think of your apertures as mouths and close those mouths and your eyes when you are around a lot of people. It should become easier, as the dust settles on the alterations required during this visit and you should find it easier to sleep more clearly.

Pray That after this clearing that you find it easier to not wonder over the earth to get into trouble. If you check now, you will see that your fundamental personality is not deviated. Ji has 30 evil lines linked to Windigo.

The Concept of Upper and Lower demons: The lower demons are created elementals through desires and thoughts by a human, not necessarily you. They could be nagual demons which would be a worse version, and they run along the lines Air, Fire, Water and Sexual.

The Upper demons we haven't addressed too much, they are the ones that are much more powerful, usually. Some are actually created by the Asuras and not "fallen" themselves, but recreated. These could be called:

Fallen Being Creations and Fallen Beings. T2 is seeing some of those. **Do:** Call in the angels to get rid of these. Ask for divine intercession for us, as they are getting agitated and starting to attack. Remember when Se said (*missing sentence*).

How do we receive the Manna from Heaven? Roll your head and eyes back with your tongue on the top of your mouth and feel the type of spiritual substance start to come down through the face. This refills the spiritual channels to gain power to summon the Holy Beings. **It takes power to summon power.**

Example: Something major is coming out of Forr. He doesn't look it, but when (---) tapping into the pineal gland, something is fighting to all hell. When something is trying to hook into you when you do the manna from heaven, T2 has found the upper demons are getting all agitated. So she removes all the cords and asks the heavenly angels to please take it to the greater (---) hell where it belongs. T2 is actually pulling the (upper demon) lines out of Forr's pineal gland. This pack of demons came from seven years ago when he was at a friend's house, the "meat man's" house, and a pack of demons entered as (this friend) was one of the slimiest to ever walk. T2 is seeing someone else; it is his mother; which is like a nest of demons in his pineal. Forr couldn't do the manna for heaven with the demons blocking him.

Sometimes (the Holy Beings) would stand aside for us to remove these in ourselves and others (the upper demons). We may not know if we can remove them. We have to pull these *down* to the pineal and the others (lower demons) you have to pull *up* to the pineal.

Practicing the Manna from Heaven is a good exercise to see if demons are blocking you. T3 is pulling everyone's demons to their pineal glands. Some of these have lines to fallen angel locations. There is a pocket of fallen angels somewhere in space with lines out. Some are removed in different ways with different orders of fallen beings. (However) we know what to do with the help of the Holy Beings.

You could say if everybody's personality was aligned with the Christ Spark, would they be clones? No.

The personality would take on the face of God with a female large yin and with an Air, Fire, Water combination that is unique to you like a planetary (---). *It is how we are different and are yet still aligned* because the personality depends upon the face of God...Northern/austere and Southern/generative. So **check** that you have one personality and on the Law Clock, that it looks good and in the Upper Right Hand Quadrant.

Check regularly:

How many personalities do I have?

How aligned am I on the Law Clock and Quadrant Charts?

It is not important for us to be told our own combination of Air, Fire and Water, but suffice it to say we will not be clones of each other. When Jesus said in the Bible to "Go forth and multiply", is not to create clones, but (to have a) generative combination to make new energies that should be composites of holy energies. We can be ourselves and Christ like, without being a mere puppet of the Logos. The expression of personality can take many forms and still be holy.

Question: (What is the) significance of one personality or more? What is ideal, with the different faces of God?

Answer: One. Always you should have one personality with a Large Fire, small water and sometimes you may have to focus on the small water, the devotional component and suppress the Father/Son.

During certain seasons, may have to focus on one or another Propensity (because a person) will have an overwhelming propensity of Air, Fire or Water which goes along with the "Dreamer/Fart/Devotional" types. As T2 has pointed out before, all three are good if they are aligned with the Logoic forces. In Mexico we discussed how the percentages should ideally be 50/25/25 (which) would be (strengthening to the) personality.

Another variable to personality differences would be direction. So after Air, Fire, Water, Sexual one would check North, East, West and South, Male/Female on the quadrant chart and how ask how aligned you are with the Logos.

(Something enters the room.) Is it here to tell us something? It may be another personality in the auric field that is holy that is trying to help or protect us. Once again, go back to checking "*Adaptive or Maladaptive*". This could have an etheric body of someone who is in the room that is maladaptive, but it dowses as Holy Beings. You might say if T2's etheric body goes into your room and passes out, it is a holy personality but it is not God's will that it be there.

Question: If the optimum personality is 50/25/25% does it matter(---)?

Answer: Dowse for yourself at that season how much Air, Fire, Water variable (is ideal). Depending upon the requirements of the seasons, one can (choose to) emphasize Air, Fire or Water with an exercise of will and certain activities. So your physical, mental and spiritual health is advanced by keeping an eye on whether you are doing something over-much on Fire, or something, like your diet; you may be doing something too much.

There are other factors. Say if you are doing an exorcism and you take on demons. That tends to cause a great deal of inner fire, because they are digested within the body. In that case, T2 may eat a lot of hot peppers to spread the fire to the periphery vs. staying internal. So (in that case) you would be appropriate to disburse the fire. But that is a very low level sort of thing. Or T2 may put music on with a fiery edge or put on a red dress. It depends on the physical and mental things that you do which adjusts the Air, Fire, Water. (Some actions) are secondary compared to always monitoring your thoughts and emotions for (the ability to) see spiritual contamination. If you find yourself thinking circular thoughts, know that it is contamination. Otherwise you can adjust, digest everything to a great extent and feel pretty good.

The problems we are having now are Air, Fire, Water, Sex lines out and in. We need to work to keep an eye on it, to keep the corpse above the **Mirror** which is below the feet, or else you will know that you have merged with a zombie. *Neither the etheric body nor corpse should fall below the mirror unless doing an exorcism.*

A consciousness is composed of many personalities. A nest of demons could actually have one consciousness with several personalities. If T2 had looked at us a week ago, we would have appeared as one personality, but we would have had many. These are like demons out of the consciousness. One Name could indicate a whole pack of demons.

Ask for both *Primary Consciousness* and *Major or Lesser Personalities* and go back to basic teachings to clear.

Check for lines out and in and if you have your Aperture Eyes leaking. That is where will get the most contamination, is from thinking about people and being emotional. We have stirred up a lot, with clearing Se. The demons are agitated and they know their days are numbered. *Upper demons* you could mark on the chart close to the monad, and the *Lower Demons* are ones closer to the corpse level. Lower demons are Air, Fire, Water, Sex demons.

Check Upper/Lower demons and Fallen Being Connections or Lines/Stumps: T2 can feel the Fallen Being ones very strongly in her nose and eyes. **Write in** "Crystal" for demons and "Sex" separately. Crystal is the same as "Tissue".

Stray Evil Sparks: You will find these from time to time along the virtues.

Miasm with evil spark inside it: (Sn's)

Se (Name) Mold Bits are Fallen Being Holograms: and need to be disintegrated.

CORE CHARTS**25 JUNE 1994**

Normal auric part out	Alive	Growing/being fed	Injured	Dying	Dead/rotting
Adaptive	Other	Maladaptive	Demon	Flaw	No Flaw

Core/seed	Arm/peripheral/hologram	Bits	Relics	Webs
Null Space	Between Layer of Mystery, Monad & Mold			

Gods' will	Not God's will
------------	----------------

Nagual Time Elementals
Collapsed Time Elementals
Rotting (Name) Bits

Asura Links
Evil Fallen Being Filaments (Eyes)
Bad Spark Demons
Other People's Anti-Virtue Stumps On Body Parts
Anti-Virtue Stumps Embedded In Virtues
Anti-Virtue Lines In/Out
Anti-Virtue Dead Stumps Dangling
Anti-Virtue Lines Embedded
Primary Personality
Major Evil Personality
Lesser Evil Personality
Evil Personality Reforming on Virtues
Fallen Being Creations
Upper Demons
Lower Demons
Evil Fallen Being Filaments in Mold Bits

King"
Christianity

Evening Lecture: 26 June 1994

Movie References: *"The Power of One"; "The Man Who Would be*

Movie: The Power of One: This movie tried to blend paganism and to make it palatable, but you can't water down Law, because you then get something horrible and a poisonous mixture. This was the mistake of the priests and missionaries.

Movie: The Man Who Would be King is excellent because Sean Connery goes into a primitive culture and decides to be king. Michael Caine says "They are horrible and are sacrificing children"--the key things are underplayed, though. One key was that they offered the victors any of the village maidens and when they said "No because of a vow to not have sexual relations", they offered one of the boys. Caine said "That is disgusting" and Connery said "No, it is just cultural, just ignore it". Then in a temple in the desert they heard a baby being sacrificed. Caine said "Get out, they'll turn on you" and Sean said "No, it is cultural" and he was the next in line.

Whenever you try to make excuses for the retrogression of a civilization, whenever you try to make something grand that was retro or inverse (*Retro* refers to excusing a *past* culture and *Inverse* is anything that advocates cannibalism or ritualistic torture or sacrifice/blood), whenever you try to make excuses for it and blend with it, then you have problems. And that is why the Afrikaners had problems and in other countries as well.

We are people who came from --although in many ways were violent-- civilizations which had money and formed farms and went to places with slaves. When you blend a higher civilization with a baser civilization, and cannibalism is base, when you form them and you think you can create a barrier by living off of the lower form, then that is trouble. For example what happened in the South in the United States; that was terrible and disgusting to bring in slaves. For the slaves (were) not (allowed a) normal evolutionary process, but they also, because of blending a pagan civilization with advanced, it contaminated both civilizations by taking them out of their time and place. *This is not elitist.*

In everything there is a season and when people deny that and want to be so democratic they deny that some civilizations are way back there and that they *should* have been allowed to die out and not be fed by the next one because the advanced civilizations fuel the retro-civilizations and contaminate the advanced. Then they become a common pool of mediocrity.

This has nothing to do with race, as the blacks would be far more advanced if they had not been contaminated by elitist civilizations, but had been allowed to advance in their own way, like the Egyptians. And how (did the Egyptians) advance? They didn't advance with help from another civilization, but independently. There is no reason in the world Africa couldn't have advanced without being contaminated by the Afrikaners. And maybe they would not have advanced, but it would have been their nature (either way).

When you think "Nature is so beautiful", consider what nature are you looking at, the wild physical, or the nature of the soul? Are you going towards the corpse, or towards the heavens? If "nature" is "survival of fittest", it is going toward the core corpse. It is like saying "Everything in nature is beautiful and the way a bird eats a moth and a cat eats a bird; it is

beautiful!" It is beautiful in its place, but it has nothing to do with the soul structure. When you look at souls as if they were like a bird eating moths, then you have a problem. That is where you get sorcerers such as those out of Africa and Haiti. They are voodoo experts with their whole thing (involving) power.

Whenever a people's religion is based on paganism philosophy: It is always brutal and has a "power over purity" and it is always satanic.

Anything that emphasizes power over purity is satanic and what is purity? It is the complete balance of Virtue within the operation of Divine Law and it is not a sledge hammer and "Who has the biggest".

Don't ever get caught in the trap of sentimentality thinking that all religions are equal because they are not. Christianity was the only hope for humanity. Buddhism was brought to the Earth by Holy Beings for the Nephilim to release their attachment to human form so they would give it up and not be attached to (the Earth) but be attached to unattachment. And Christ emphasized to some extent suffering, in that one attempts to help humanity achieve a higher consciousness through the understanding of Virtue and Law and not by floating off the planet to create one's own reality, but according to divine hierarchy.

Christianity was the most advanced religion (at the time), although there were others that led up to it. If you read the Sufi stories, they would lead you to enlightenment. But the problem is, they were a little bit retro and they needed to move on. Most of the Sufi masters had a great love for Jesus and then they would go on from there to "What is the next step?" (Where they say) "Ok Lord (---)"

We are not to sit around and think of 2000 years ago, except for the concept of principles. (It is to ask) "What was it Jesus wanted us to know and what are the clues and how do we apply these in our lives to help humanity because something is not working in the world today." Afrikaners were fierce Christians, but they didn't mind bashing in a few thousand heads. Something was definitely missing (the Mercy virtue).

Look at the Fascists of Germany and what they did mostly in the name of Jesus. We need to look to the core of the matter and try to get away from the violence by not thinking "survival of the fittest", or of "Jews vs. Germans", or "Germans vs. Jews", or "Japanese vs. Chinese", or etc. We can't just keep on looking at survival of the fittest, because that is looking at spiritual life down (from the corpse). It is like "Ok, we will kill them because they are in the way of our religion or lifestyle", but most of the time they were in the way of the almighty dollar. *No, we have to look at things from above.*

Why do we have all this disorder? Was it just because the Afrikaners, like the Zulus were unhappy? They are unhappy now. With the more freedom offered, the more violent (the situation became). What is the deal? It doesn't make sense. With *more* freedom the tribes turn on each other and kill each other and they are returning to a primitive state existing before the Afrikaners came. They were hideous, but that is not the problem. What is the problem; is there a problem? Maybe the problem is that they are a primitive civilization that has turned in on itself and maybe people should get out of there and let it fold into itself according to the **Law of Division**.

We can see the signs (of this) in Haiti and it won't look good. What is there to do? Do we go to every country that is turning into itself and force a military solution? No it won't work. Look to the spiritual solutions and the hearts of men and try to teach internal law so as to not be controlled by the external (circumstances).

(To be) internally motivated will provide the best worker in a business. If a person is externally motivated, they will be lousy on the job, as they will only work when you are looking at them. Internal motivation (is the best) but not through a sucker world, but through divine law. So we have our hands full. (This is a) world full of disorder.

What else is there to do but to not give up, but to keep marching, hoping, dreaming and fighting in some little way even if we appear as fools; keep fighting. How can we lay our heads down to rest and know what we know and not fight? (We fight) not with swords and guns but with words and ideas so as to turn men to peace *inwardly* so that they are *expressed* outwardly. It is not to force peace or to be in jail because of some external motivation; but (it is done) externally to spur them to purity. It is an impossible dream and we have to keep dreaming, and plug along a little bit at a time and one step at a time and one person at a time.

It may have seemed a silly thing, the last three days, pulling tissue demons out of us and T2 hardly knows what it means. All T2 knows is that it is purifying you and if it is for a good reason and if we can purify ourselves, then we can go out and purify others. Maybe (if we do this) so we can see rightly, then maybe we will help someone else see rightly.

Maybe that is our whole job in life, to help people see the difference between law and disorder, between virtue and no virtue, between a myth (and truth?). That is all we really have to do. The repercussions from this clearing will go on for several days, with nausea, fever, diarrhea and sensations of strange thoughts as the things work their way out; strange dreams and torments. Know that it is a healing reaction that you are flushing out the poisons of the very consciousness that you asked (to have removed) in your prayers and your prayers were answered. It may not appear like it now, but in your heart you know this will happen.

You can reform these (consciousnesses) worse than they were before if you work at it, or you could choose to just pray that the Holy Breath and the Christ Consciousness fill you every day of your lives to go forth and be saints and to know somehow, you are to interface and help humanity in whatever way you are to do. But you will be able to see rightly. Your eye will be single, "The whole body will be filled with light".

The whole core of all the teaching is "Being one person". Let thine eye be single. Don't be looking through anyone else's eyes, but only through your own consciousness. That is all that T2 and T3 have been trying to do is to help us to see. If you can see, then will know when to act. When you know when to act then you will choose to do good at the right times. So if you feel discomfort tonight and the next day, thank God for it. T2 and T3 will feel it for you a well. (A child) feels it. He said his fingers are numb and they hurt. He can't feel his fingers. He was feeling the virtue lines of force with the demons coming out of them. *Thank your lucky stars the toxicity is stirred up and flushing out.*

Remove the debris you feel into the setting sun from your eyes. Whenever you are in transition or in a (state of) stress, shift your gears enough so that you don't get shaky and feel like you are falling apart. If you are leaking then you are reacting too strongly to the pressure of the Demon Rot coming out. In reality it is your old self, it is bits of other people that you allowed in and parts of others that are rotting out, which is/was you as it became you.

If you start getting discouraged, dowse how much "dead demon" stuff is going on. So don't be impatient or listen to the dying voices. The movie was good, as it gave us 3-4 hours to not think about it. A lot of these are Shadows.

Make sure you don't have desire substance out or Air, Fire, Water, Sex out, because it will make it worse (----) and that exhibits a lack of self-control. You shouldn't resonate with the rotting stuff that is coming out of you as it would be enough to start you leaking.

Prayer: *We are all concerned that everyone do well, we will do our best to help (everyone) and we pray earnestly for the Divine Powers to intercede for us and then we turn it over to God.* Assume that people will do well, and that God's will be done. If people want to do it, they will. If they don't want to, they won't. T2 doesn't know why they are to work so hard on some people and not on others or why there are so many layers and they must be taken off and out. All that T2 knows is that she is to do the work in front of her and self-purification is one of the most important things to do. If one can see clearly with one set of eyes, and not with 100 people's eyes, then that one person can be instrumental in helping others to see right.

We are in the science of people seeing correctly as one person, and not many, which is what most people see (with). **For a basic student,** (See chart next page) ask them to check "How much corpse aura is out to other people Air, Fire, Water and Sexual Pranas?". If a person can't control the fundamental AFWSex energy on the corpse level, it means they won't be able to control the higher bodies. For anyone that is the first step.

Desires and thoughts are pulling corpse auras out. **Do:** All of us should check the AFWSex pranas and ask how much you have out and how much foreign is in, because these follow desires and thoughts. If a person can completely control those, then they can safely control unlocked joy tracts, etheric body and corpse pranas. With other parts of the spiritual body the guardian angels are very wobbly with so much pulled out. **Pray** Our guardian angels do not leave us.

Add to your charts:

"Act and Do not act" because something may be healed (or healing) and does not need to be acted upon, which is key as something maybe all over but the crying.

"Being Fed Good and Being Fed Evil". It is better to say "good or evil". If something good is being fed, it is being healed. And if something evil is being fed, then most likely it is not God's will.

T2 found a residual spark damaging an etheric body. When you go home, do the same exercises mentioned for the beginning student relative to the virtues. Keep sober with what is exuding out of you and dowse the spiritual die off. If there is something about it, if you start to shut your eyes and start blinking, you can hallucinate (sic). If you get a sudden fever and if some part of you gets real hot, then you know to throw things into something (See Put-It Chart). Look at these things with sobriety, patience and with the knowledge that all things are working together for good. If you trust in God, then know you are doing your best and though it may seem strange what we are doing, trust in God. You could be dowsing "How toxic is my corpse with demonic die off" and (the public) would want to lock you up. With some (residual demons), when you shut your eyes....T2 can see rats.

Teaching for basic students using Combination Chart in Appendix:

Have them dowse Inverse and Retro Virtues every day using Quadrant/Bell Curve Charts.

Primarily have them check the corpse for Air, Fire, Water, Sex pranas.

However this is taught, primarily have them check if any virtues are inverse or leaking and

Have them practice Waveforms because this is assisting them to (consciously stand on)

The Assemblage Points, which is (concentrating on) the corpse level.

Assure them at this point that the most important thing to do is to get corpse under control. If you can't control your emotions or neediness, then why else does the AFWSex auras go out? They go out through merging with someone. Say you hear a song and the air aura floats out with the song. Somebody gets in front of you in line, so you get mad or irritable, and you lose your fire aura. If you see a sentimental movie and you get weepy or it reminds you of someone; you lose your water aura. If you feel sexual attraction to someone who is walking by and you indulge in it, then you lose your sexual aura. Or you may desire something like a nice spouse, which would send sexual prana to that (sucker world).

Desiring anything without equanimity causes you to lose sexual substance with aspects of the other substances as well. So control the desires and obsessive thoughts first.

Also check for *Elementals* created with fire and water.

Ask how many were created during the day-- any *Lines...Droplets...Egoics*; destroy them.

Check the Cranial Nerves on the Condition Charts and go through the To Dos.

It is good to check where the Body Parts are on the quadrant chart.

A body part may be in the Upper Right Hand Quadrant but you may still have debris on which need to be removed.

Check if any Auras are under the mirror.

Pray and write notes on (what you do).

With rudimentary classes, make an outline and work out a revised and updated fundamental list that seems to work and send this to Js, Ff, Alp and No.

CLASS NOTES: JUNE 27, 1994

For the Dowsing Manual, review the Sunday lecture at the last Danville, Vermont conference (1992). That would be very good. Include the basic charts and in the introduction; eliminate the distractions of other personalities (sic).

We have to be cunning, sweet and cautious, or people will turn on you and we have to dole out anything with precision. You know how many people hated T1; she was one of the most hated dowsers that ever taught. Absolutely you need to separate this teaching from T1 when you are at the dowsing conference. Even from the earliest conferences, people were dripping loathing so palpable in the room. The room was packed and the people in the back were trembling with hatred, but they couldn't leave and in the outside the halls they were cursing and yet they couldn't leave. One psychiatrist that went crazy the first time he saw T1, was the night she got there. She was eating (at the bottom of the church yard) and he started to say vulgar things. He was spitting and spewing with classical demonic expressions. During the class he did the same thing, he took off his shirt saying vulgar things and making hip motions in the back of the room. A couple of people wanted to throw him out of the classes. She had to dance with it, he was just a shell. If they think this teaching is related to T1 they will hate you. It was herself that they couldn't stand, since most of the teachings were associated with exorcism, but they couldn't stand *her*. T2 will warn you they may actually turn on you as they did T1 and they eventually will or you will need to shield your emanations. **Devil spelled backward is lived** (*which means*) "*someone already lived*". *If not living, they are dead*.

T1 acted like a party animal at the conferences, because that is what they liked. The only way she was able to be a speaker was that she charmed the men, but the women all hated her. She had to soothe their tonals and invite the nagual components. We can learn from it. T1 moved very fast into the heart of the matter with a necessity of situation and hopefully we can be more inviting.

You can bet there will come a time when you will be hated and if you can slow the hatred it is better. And there will come a time when you won't be able to go out anymore, as so many will hate you. It is interesting how they think you (are ok if you) are talking about aliens, because that seems "normal" but if you talk about Law and Virtue that is "kinky". Always be optimistic that those who have had a tissue resonance with holiness at one point, maybe somehow this will help them regain a sense of (truth); when you are clearing the debris.

Say to (Gn): "You knew T1 and that she embraced holiness in everything that she taught. This book reflects T1 in the now and that is all I can say." "There has been much persecution about T1" or "Would you like to read this book?" Say: "I feel it is very important at this time to steer dowsing away from lower psychism and to be aware of spiritual principles. Can you help with the distribution?"

So often people's identities are confused; it is hard to dowse soul types. Go in to the prayers and ask if there is any possibility that this person may have a corpse resonance to hear (this work). They may be complete husks and yet some parts of them will still have some remnant of desire.

If we produce the small books (*Advanced Esoteric Dowsing Charts I, II, III*) in-house we can save on the cost with a book binder. The big book (*Virtues, Laws and Powers*) we need to put out professionally. They love charts and they would pay 20 dollars for a pamphlet of basic charts. Put a primitive packet together and pass them out to the speakers in California and they will use them for their talks in Danville, Vermont.

Disclaimer: “You may use these charts as intended within the guidelines for demonstration purposes as long as you acknowledge the source –and without approval of the author” Say the copyright is Amber Press. It will be hard for them to screw up the charts as there is some inherent aspect to them.

The scales would do well; such as the King James and Yogananda Scales. Make the charts big. Say “Dowse which body part to use and which body part to concentrate on to clear (an aura)”. Say that and ask them to dowse “What is your frequency, using location and waveforms (to bring to a proper frequency)”. Tell them they don’t have to know consciously how to do it. They just need to *will* it and the actual cells do it. They would love this.

Pass these out to key speakers in California because they will be teaching in Danville. They are desperate for new material. Hopefully we will get it sold. **Do:** find out the speaker list of Danville and hand out the books to them. Suffer the loss. Say “Hey, I thought you would like this, I have an extra copy, could I give it to you?” Don’t act like you are selling it, just give it to them. Say “If you are interested in having this taught, we can provide someone” and offer to give them copies at a very low cost; nominal cost. If you send this to Ww, he would teach it.

Have the books typed, bound and shipped to California and find the core speakers and the esoteric speakers and see if you can get a copy to them some way. You can do a mock up and work on testing it in the computer.

The class prayer (Cosmic Law Prayer) would be good in any book. The St. Michael Sword, do not use, as some people are raised to think the Catholics are evil. If you use only the Cosmic Law prayer revised and dictate the laws more or less; it would also be good to tack in (some class lectures) if they are fairly inoffensive. If you take out the ensoulment lectures, they would work for all religions. Also check references in the Hanna Kroeger books for dowsing in the Bible.

We have passed critical mass on the demons. We have to have enough strength to put forth a seed prayer, so that we can feel the Holy Beings coming in to give us a bit of a break here. This is according to law. All the demons that are created by humanity to some extent must be suffered in the flesh and at a certain point if we are impeccable we may have formed a seed prayer for intercession from above and it seems we have done that. We were so soiled with the regurgitation of primary evil, that they couldn’t approach us, but we have reached a point of struggling up the mountain ourselves, so we can see the light of day and can smell the angels again.

Dowser psychology: Everyone thinks they are advanced if they have been dowsing for 6 months. If you label it “Advanced” then they will think it applies to them as they are intellectually competitive. They are less offended by “Esoteric” than the word “Spiritual”. *Advanced Esoteric Dowsing Charts: For the Dowser interested in Spiritual Science.*

Say: “There are scales to evaluate different levels of well-being and ways of learning what your blocks are to advancing spiritually.” “Blocks (are related) to physical, mental and spiritual hells”.

Use: the Waveform charts and explanations.

If you clear quite a bit first with the waveforms, then you can call the Holy Beings. The first thing to do when you are real possessed are the waveforms and call back your substances. Look at your charts and see what is out and call it back. Be sure you include your Guardian Angel on the chart. Then do waveforms. You cannot be calling the Holy Beings or blasting the Four Forces if you have a bunch of holes in you. You have to be fairly clear to approach holiness.

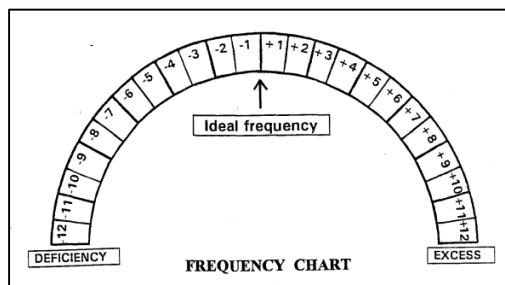
You have to have a holy seed request to bring forth the holy rain. In order to get the abundance of glory, you have to plant the holy seed. To have gold you have to have a seed of gold.

Suggest that they Check:

How much (each) auric substance is out and to pull back to (specific) body parts.

How much of the Corpse Aura is gone? Check Air/Fire/Water/Sexual

(Same) for the Desire substance and the Etheric body.



Basic To Do:

Charts: Beginners; Frequency; NOW Chart

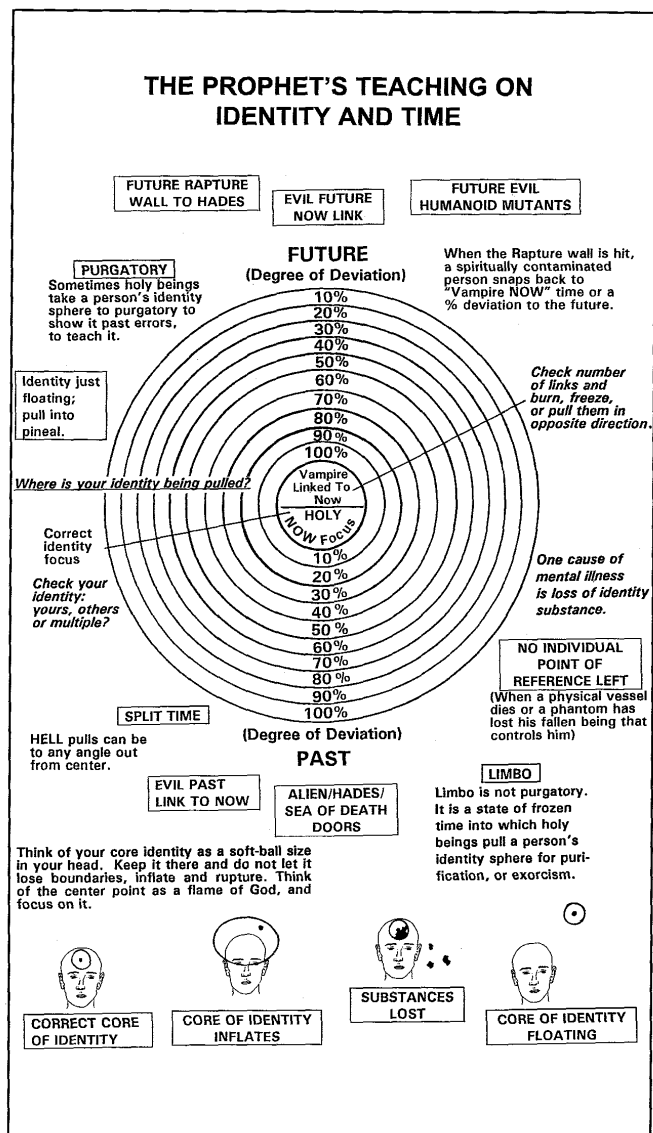
a) Pull back substances, direct waveforms to body part locations and adjust their ←**Frequency**.

b) Put a frequency scale on the bottom of the chart and say:

“This is the frequency I am currently operating on and this is the one I need to operate on.”

c) **Focus** (your dowsing) in all directions N-E-W-S, Up and Down and say:

“If the only thing you do is waveforms to the body parts, then you will start getting better”.



d) You might dowse weird directions like "centripetal". You may think these don't seem like waveforms but they are.

e) **Check % scales:** For percentage of remaining A-F-W Sex pranas in the corpse. (They can get a lot of good in that.)

f) **Check** the Quadrant chart: some part of them will know what is Upper Right Hand Quadrant. Ask "Where are your Corpse, Etheric and Desire Auras resonating?"

Always go back to the questions of: "How many People/Consciousnesses/Names/Resonations am I?"

"Who am I; who is me; how many people is me and I?"

And explain to them in parenthesis that subconsciously the words "me and I" have completely different meanings.

←Have a Now Chart: (From "A Prophet's Story")

Ask: "How much in the Now am I?"

"How much of myself is gone?"

"What percentage of my Corpse, Etheric & Desire auras are in the past?"

"How much in the future?"

"How much of them are in a sucker world?"

Explaining sucker worlds would not be strange as they can compare it to trees and gardening, so a "sucker plant" is conceivable to a gardener. Say: "You can weaken your dowsing power by creating a sucker world off of a tree" that will not seem strange to them. You can explain it as a cartoon bubble in a drawing that is filled with words and concepts but your "picture screen" gets full and then you can't perceive (anything) because the whole screen is filled with words and concepts; "The cup is full". If it is full of sucker worlds, the main tree weakens. With more sucker worlds, the weaker the main trunk.

Another question is What % of my (pick a body part) (say), a sick kidney "What % of this kidney is in sucker worlds?" "Past, Present or Future?"

Also check main malefic categories and time.

"Parallel Reality" is a sucker world, but they think that term is a good one (so don't use it). "Sucker World" is more of a metaphor that explains something malefic to them.

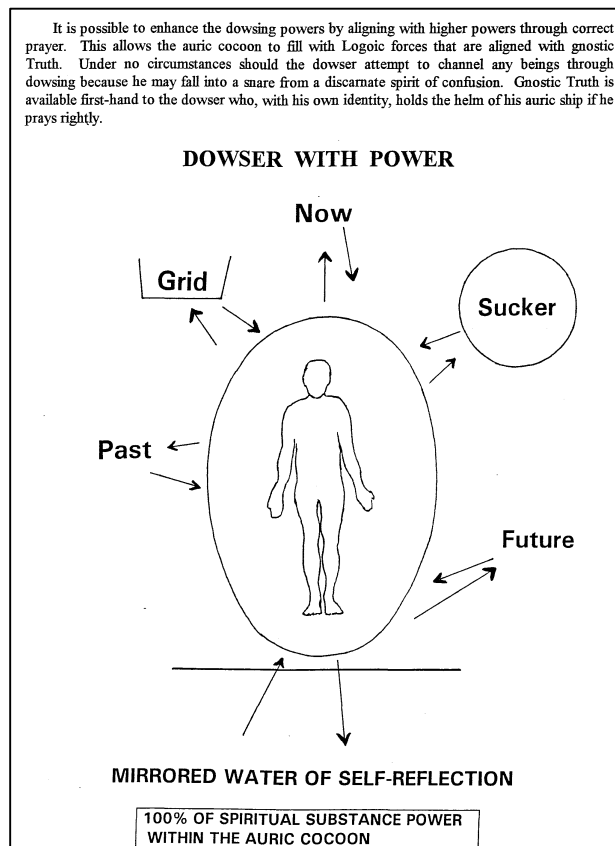
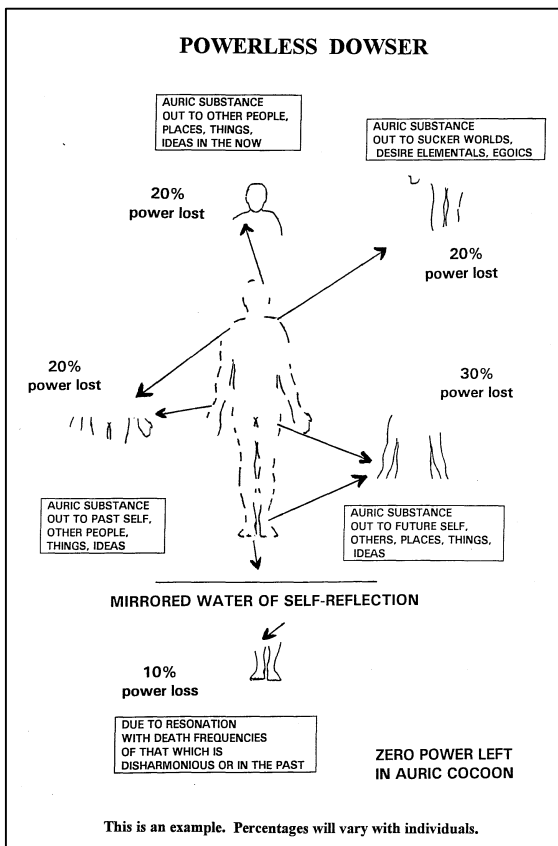
Use the concept of Under the Mirror of Self Reflection and put it (a body drawing) under the mirror and point out to them that if their energy goes into self-reflection is not in now and they lose their power.

One thing dowsers are very concerned with is gaining power, so add this as a category:

"Under the Mirror of Self Reflection of Sucker Worlds: Past/Present/Future", and that will cover 90% of what (we are talking about).

Have a little drawing of a man which you have placed under the Mirror of Self Reflection and place a Sucker World drawing with a cartoon balloon. Then lines can be drawn to other people, to the past self or other categories. Then draw lines to something off to the future, future self, future others, things or ideas. You could say like an example "This is a man whose power is 10% under the mirror and 20% in the past, 30% in future, 20% in sucker worlds and the remainder in other people: this is a "powerless dowser". ↓(See *Advanced Esoteric Dowsing Charts I*).

It will inspire them, as everyone want to be powerful.



Don't make it too complicated. If you view it from the physical *Air, Fire, Water and Sex Prana Powers* going out, then they will try to pull them back. But if you told them "Your evil desires and thoughts caused it" they might be put off initially. But they will see that anyway, with the soul blocks charts.

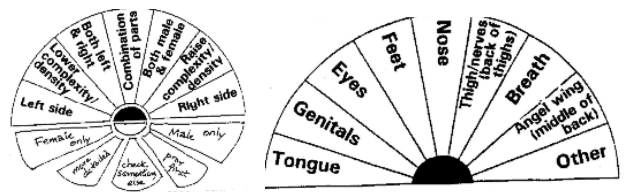
If you teach a dowser how to measure something, he just may just figure out the rest↑. Put a cocoon around a man with "The Power of Now" inside the cocoon, with a sucker branch saying "Sucker Branch of the Tree of Beingness". We might have to be real explicit; that way it is not confusing. We need to use terms they are familiar with. Men who are 60-70 years old, like gardening and power.

We need Scales that have some relevance. No one would argue that the "Hitler scale" is an evil scale, or about the Yogananda Spinal Congestion Scale.

There is the concept of dowsing with the right, left and both hands and the body parts focus is KEY, as they would like that. *That is one reason they can't get right answers, if they are not dowsing with the right body part.*

One of the most popular speeches with T1 was a dowsing with tones, like a tuning fork. She gave a class and there is an old tape of it. We could clear people by making tones of breaking up patterns of disorder. That lecture was very popular.

"DOWSE WITH" CHARTS→



CLASS NOTES: JUNE 28, 1994

Example: One student started fantasizing about her husband gone and when she lost her nagual powers, she got mad. Power was very important (to her). That was the **trial/initiation** that she was given, with borrowed powers given to her after that and she failed it. She wanted to be with T3. The Asura was more imbedded in (this student) than in anyone. It was the snake in the garden. She was given a plug-in nagual after the full naguals were removed and she was given the ability to stand in for T2 temporarily to see if she could control her “Fart” aspects. People were given positions of power and were allowed to fall on their faces and then the power was removed. It was subtle. When she sat on the couch (teaching) with T3, that was an initiation. (It was) could she handle the power being a “Fart”? If a person can’t handle power (then the power is removed). Only the Farts have a problem with power.

This may have taken super human strength (to remove the Asura). (Recently) T2 was attacked more readily by the Asuras and she was replaced with Se as a temporary stand in Nagual and that is why (student A) was also attacked. (Student A) is not a “Fart”, but he had personal power and could also work as a stand in. (The Asuras) wanted to get all of us (here) and pick off the rest (not here).

With a person’s weakness, they (the Asuras) will pick at it and pick at it like a scab. (The first student) spent months weighing the thought “What if my husband was dead?” and it set her up. She had to rationalize why she wanted him dead, so that she could take her “rightful place of power”, to do “God’s will”. She *consciously* wanted him dead, to be financially stable and devote all of her time at T3’s side as chief exorcist when T2 “left”. One fantasy leads to another. With a fantasy of her husband dead, being financially stable (feeding off of her husband’s corpse like a vampire), she had a fantasy of doing God’s will by standing in for T2 and helping her out when T2 couldn’t work. She would then be chief exorcist when T2 was not able. Then the next logical step was that T2 would be “gone”.

If you ever get off the straight and narrow, then you can keep sliding. It finally got to where the student was having dreams of being T3’s “nagual woman” and then the next step would have been to kill T2. She was removed before she got to that point or she would never have been given help.

Example: (Another student) started by wanting a family situation, and then suddenly she starts thinking that her husband is not satisfying her womanly needs. She then thinks that (another student) is the “ideal man”. She thought “Alright, he is taken” but she still thinks that he is the ideal man, so she steadily starts thinking “If his wife gets fat and repulsive and I get skinny, then he would want me”. So her (desire/intention) was to *will* the wife to get fat. It was the same evil being (controlling both women discussed) for both of them wanted to destroy the core group.

With a tendril out and millions of demons, the Holy Beings will still help us. However, with Jacob’s Ladder, if you have one little flaw (that is nurtured), i.e. “My husband is in my way”....(**Remember**) everything is a test.

With the children: with (a child) being here and with T2 pulling in the Holy Powers, she can’t give him attention at all. She can see him suffering and wanting her to hold him. (But this) is her job and she has to see him suffering. She has to keep pulling poison. A sweet word and a hug is all she can offer him and she can never be his mother. It is the ultimate grace that Si is the stepmother of her beloved son, who is a nagual and a fine boy besieged by demons at every turn. He is a “Daniel in the lion’s den” and he needs to be watched over. But she can’t do that in the flesh and if she gets close, he will be attacked worse. If he stays too long here, he gets burned.

Look ever upward and just know, and say “I won’t back down”. We must remember to be relentless above all else. Look at the pain, feel it, keep going and don’t stop. She can’t have the luxury of being a mother. He is the hope of the future for her and she can’t give him softness, as she can’t afford to. She would burn him to a crisp. Some part of him knows what she is doing, he understands and accepts it. Some part of him is very wise, accepting and wise. He is brave, enduring and very holy. He needs Si and Forr to preserve his tonal. He needs a mother and a father. We need to look after the world, and he needs to be looked after. He has a lot of personal power if he is preserved.

The Asura managed to infect all of us, including T2 with many fallen demigods surrounding the Asura. This is a battle staged in the heavens as this is above us. It worked deep, but everyone did well.

You can have the worst evil in you but you don’t ever have to accept it. It was important to accept (one couple) into the group and accept the evil (within) to destroy it. It was so subtle, more than you can even imagine. This one was very intellectual. This is a fallen angel, a primary upper fallen angel; not lower. Demons are the scud boys of the fallen angels. These are upper fallen angels that have scud boy demons.

T2 can't tell you the amount of physical torture these beings have inflicted on her. It is not said for us to feel sorry for her, but it is said to warn us about the physical torment, the itching, sexual torture, neurological symptoms with bugs and the visions of rats. Her skin was crawling.

We had to peel off the sub-personalities to endure this level of clearing. This is the big level, and when T2 first saw (the wife's) picture the first time, she remarked. "—". Everything has a time and place; the key thing with spiritual science is that one needs to wait until the right time and place. Don't rush it, or try to figure it out early, or evaluate it before it's time. If you do, you are a fool because you screw up revealing secrets to the enemy in wartime by telegraph (thoughts can be heard). T2's tailbone is itching and other weirdness.

Guardians of the Gate of Evil are not male or female. These are like evil cherubs. They guard the gate keeper. It is good we caught it unaware. We are healing and removing patterns of disorder from Se before they reform.

It is good we didn't know what or when (this battle) was, because it was very bad.

CLASS NOTES and Charts: JUNE 29, 1994

(Note from T1): *"Not for distribution or discussion. Sn- you are the only one receiving this fax and no copies are being made. You can fax it to JaB. (Note from Auditor 1994):"The parentheses are my own filler and they are hopefully the correct words."*

(2012 Note by Editor/previous Auditor): *This text has been deleted from the published books.*

*****Text Deleted*****

After lunch:

When a devil starts talking to you, tell him to shut up and put on the radio, or something.

This is a warning. Don't ever listen to them. Don't even sit and rebuke them, but do something else to block them to (intercept/interfere) their thoughts to yours. They are very cunning.

(These devils) can be on the "Hog" Level, of *"Love/Hate/Romanticism"*. (Consider who represents) the biggest market for romance novels? They are those that didn't finish school. *"Romance" is nothing but veiled carnal thought forms of hate.*

Or the (the demons may operate on the) Social Level of: *"This is not a normal life, let's get real"*.

Or (the demons) could be operating on a highly intellectual level: *"There is no evil after all and there are many paths to the top of the mountain. This (path) cannot be (valid) as there is so much pain"*.

The (demon speech) always gets you from the Hog, Social or Intellectual levels and you won't know one from the other, but they will hit your propensity whether it be Love, Will or Intelligence.

Example: A person could have all three propensities and one could (have a high) intelligence with a propensity for love and then they will end up hitting you on the *hog* level.

Example: Or you could be a person who is not necessarily willful, but you may think you need buddies and friends and your *will* is telling you what a "normal life" should be; what it is and what it isn't: (re.) social.

Example: They can make you think you *"I can outsmart this bitch after all"*. That *"you are much more clever than she and you can go into a sucker world and retrieve even more clever ideas than (what T2 can read) in Akasha"*. That you *"Can devise tangential (realities) that are far more grand"*. These thoughts will hit you on the intelligence level.

Example: If you are devotional, they will hit you with a *hog* propensity. If you are a Fart: they will help you "create your own reality normal world scenario" and control you that way.

Example: Se said that *"T2 is projecting, and is trying to possess me with her power"*. That was so typically a Type 2 Fart statement. Se gave the appearance of devotion but she was a Fart though and through, with a weakness in romanticism.

Anything yin becomes yang and anything totally Fart becomes Hog. Someone who is totally a Dreamer is the Intellectual type and they think they can create the best music and ideas. (When they fall) they go straight under the mirror through towards the carnal. They go straight to total satanic and straight to hell. If one is totally a Hog, then one becomes a total Dreamer, and then sinks under the mirror.

Book Reference: Dante's Inferno

T3 speaks: In Dante's Inferno, there was the ring in hell reserved for the very smart intellectual; the wise men that were in hell (which) was a kind of prison. It was like Socrates in hell. It wasn't a fiery ring, but it was a world where they were trapped in their own creations. It is an important concept, that the wise men (were at risk) as well and not just the criminal

type. It is an important part of the concept that those men used their intelligence to go against Divine Will to create their own reality had their own special hell as well: Sucker hells.

T2 speaks: There was a twilight zone episode which was like that, where people died and thought they were in heaven as they had everything they thought they wanted and then gradually it started to wear on their nerves and then they realized they were in hell, because nothing changed. Then they went crazy.

The only way (the Asuras can) get to the kids is through Si. If they think they cannot do that, then they will stop. Otherwise they will keep tormenting the souls. This is so tricky. They haven't beaten us yet. **Trust that sometime in the future the children will know on some deep level how much you love them and that you will be able to explain it to them.** Sending gifts to them now is weakening. It is almost better to break contact, as Jg is trying to track Si down though her gifts.

It is interesting reading the letter to Si, from the woman who works with AIDS patients and thinks she is something on a stick. The Asuras wanted to work within the psyche of the humans to destroy this group, by using any information on this "religion" given out by Si. With the Asuras gone, we will be able to handle the situation better.

CHART LISTS

Check for dead and dying Asura/demon rot on:

Each Aperture:

On Body Parts Charts

Body Illustrations

Spine

Tailbone

and on:

Air... Fire... Water...Sex substance

and on:

Joy Tracts

Upper Desire Substance

Do mostly fire waveforms and also TO DOs.

GO AT IT! NOW! DO IT!

Check:

Eye Of Monad Contaminations/Rot

Null Zone Contaminations/Rot

% toxicity of "Ji/T1 Hate" die off on body parts

30 JUNE 1994

TABS CHART For Dowsing Manual

Auric Layers/Spiritual Anatomy

Body Parts

Law/Virtue Soul Blocks

Condition/Direction/Time/Planets/Scales

To Do/Check/Points/Students/Holy Beings

Problems

Symbols/Drawings

Miscellaneous

PRAYER TO ALIGN WITH LAW

In the name of the Father, Son and Holy Spirit. I ask the Holy Spirit to remove all darkness and defiance to Universal law and order from every level of my being.

May my very being radiate the understanding that God is merciful and just; that the universe was created with spiritual polarity and gender; that cause and effect is always operating; that whatever manifests above will likely manifest below; that there is an objective reality in the world apart from any I would create, that by clinging to the physical form I move away from my soul but that by aligning myself with Logic Truth and Law I may manifest holiness in my physical form; that movement, vibration, and change are constants in this universe and thus to be in harmony I must welcome changes in my lower form no matter what they entail.

I recognize that hierarchy is inherent in the spiritual world and I submit myself to service and devotion to that hierarchy. I seek spiritual transformation rather than the physical effects of spiritual healing. I ask that the Holy Spirit help me align my emotions and thoughts with that which is holy and not with the earth thoughtform grids. I am committed to using my spiritual knowledge daily so that my physical form will align with holiness. I ask that the Holy Spirit tune every fiber of my being to resonate with holiness in pattern and frequency, that the Holy Spirit reveal my path in each season, in each hour of the day, in every facet of my being, so that I might follow God's laws in the physical, mental, and spiritual realms.

I ask that the Holy Spirit fill me with the wisdom and intelligence of God, with divine love and with the will and power to fulfill the plan of God. Give me unwavering strength so that my work in the world reveals the beauty and harmony of the Divine Plan. Give me guidance, sound judgment, holy desire, sobriety, joy, and the ability to reason so that I may fully ascend to the higher virtues and multiply the glory of God on the face of the earth. Grant that I remain rooted in the New Heaven and New Earth from which I draw strength so that all my virtues shall flower. I vow to tread the path of right understanding, right thought, right speech, right action, right livelihood, right effort, right mindfulness and right concentration. I pray that my lower and higher selves unite so they might engender ever increasing circles of holiness around me.

I ask that all lower self-ties or resonations with any person, place, thing or idea be removed so that I might be truly whole and purified. Recognizing that all disharmonious thoughts or actions I engage in reflect in the macrocosm of the universe, I seek to live a life congruent with universal law and to be delivered from any food, substance, sex, material or romantic obsessions.

I pray to the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit, and all the Holy Beings and Angels that help the alignment and service of those engaged in the spiritual quest for Truth, to help me purify in all directions, and to remove any disharmonies from the past, present or future, shielded or hidden, so I may better carry out the will of God.

God, lend me your strength so that I may face my weaknesses through submission to your will. I acknowledge that my own low will can do nothing unless it is aligned with Divine Will which is all strength. I ask that I be given no powers or comforts that I cannot resist; no pleasures, spiritual, mental, social, or physical that would lead me away from my soul.

I accept the ultimate truth of these universal principles and give thanks for the divine equanimity that springs from my spiritual practice. I don't know who I am or what reality is, but I know that God knows. I don't ask so much for comfort but to see rightly and to be given the strength to face what is True. I ask not to see selectively according to my personal whims, but ask for the courage to see completely according to the plan of God whether pleasing or painful. Dear God, please give me the strength to endure Truth so that I may lead me today on the path of Your Holy Plan. Thy will be done. Amen

The Lord's Prayer

Our Father which art in Heaven, hallowed be Thy Name.
Thy Kingdom come, Thy Will be done, on Earth as it is in Heaven.
Give us this day our daily bread and forgive us our trespasses
As we forgive those who trespass against us.
And lead us not into temptation but deliver us from evil.
For Thine is the Kingdom, and the Power, and the Glory,
Of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit
Now and always and unto the Ages of Ages. Amen

St. Michael's Sword

St. Michael the Archangel, defend us in battle.
Be our Protection against the wickedness and the snares of the Devil.
May God rebuke him, we humbly pray.
And do Thou, oh Prince of the Heavenly Host by the power of God
Thrust into hell satan and all evil spirits
Who wonder through the world for the ruin of Souls.
For who is like unto God? Who is like unto God?
Who is like unto God?

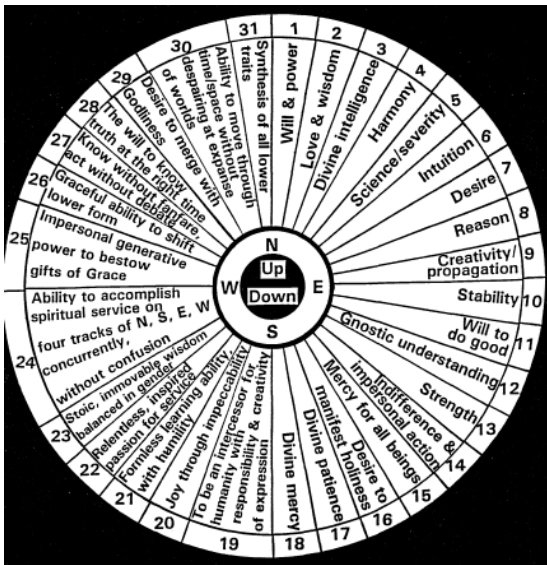
Prayer of Virgin Mary

Oh Glorious Virgin Mary, Majestic Queen of Heaven
And Mistress of the Angels
Thou was given by God the commission
To crush the head of Satan.
Therefore we humbly beseech Thee.
Send forth the Heavenly Angels that under Thy command
They may seek out all evil spirits,
Engage them everywhere in battle
Curb their insolence
And hurl them back into the pits of hell.
Oh Mother of God
Send forth the holy angels to defend us.
And drive far from us the cruel foe.
For who is like unto God? Who is like unto God?
Who is like unto God?

The 23rd Psalm

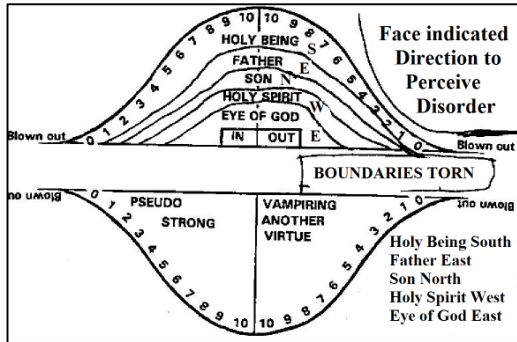
The Lord is my Shepard I shall not want
He maketh me to lie down in Green Pastures
He Leadeth me beside the Still Waters
He restoreth my Soul
He leadeth me in the Path of Righteousness
For His Name's sake.
Yea though I wander through the Valley
Of the Shadow of Death
I will fear no evil for Thou art with me.
Thy rod and Thy staff they comfort me.
Thou preparest a table before me
In the presence of my enemies.
Thou anointest my head with oil. My cup runneth over.
Surely Goodness and Mercy shall follow me
all the days of my life and
I will dwell in the House of Lord forever and ever. Amen.

APPENDIX: Beginner's Dowsing Charts



Teaching for beginning students

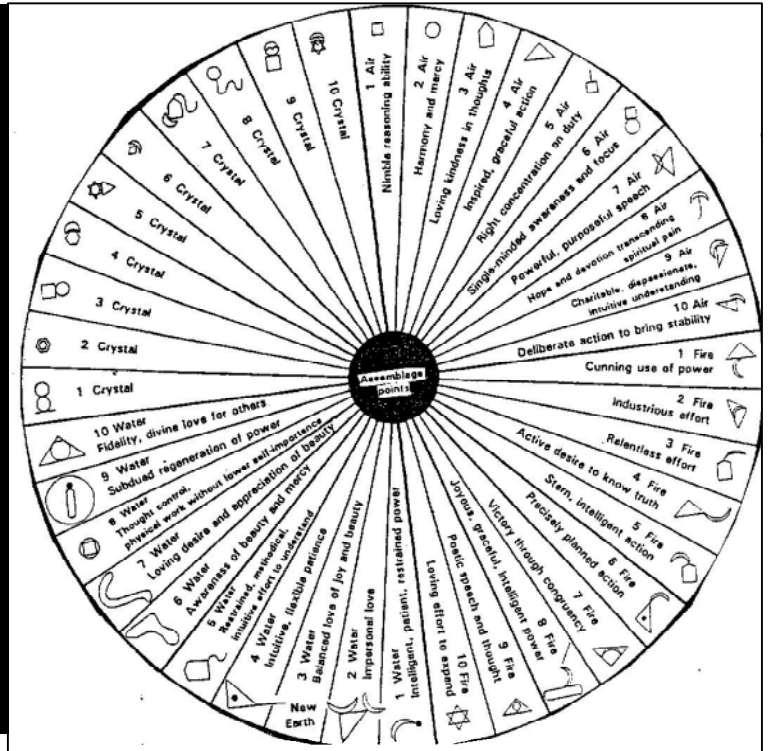
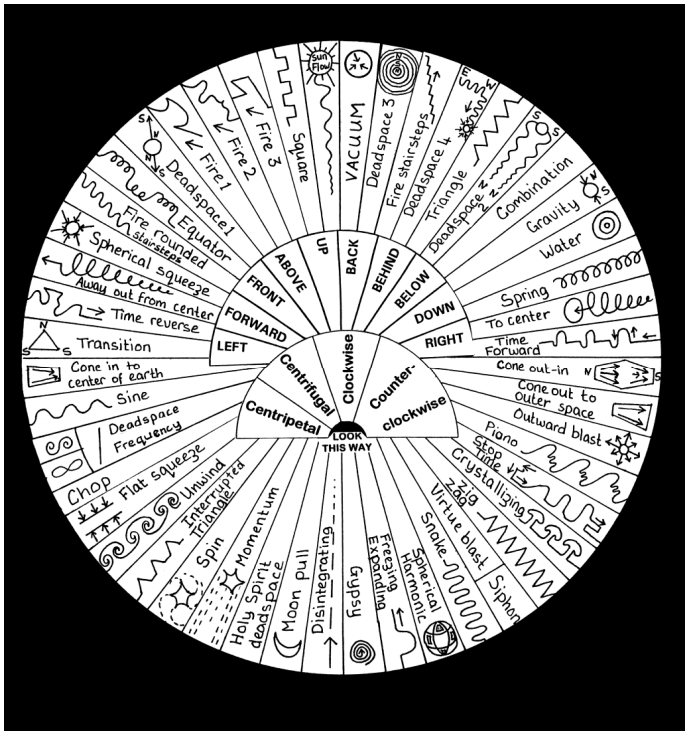
Have them dowse ← **Inverse and Retro**



Virtues every day using ← **Quadrant/Bell Curve**. Primarily have them check the **Corpse** for **Air, Fire, Water, Sex pranas**.

However this is taught, primarily have them check if any virtues are **inverse or leaking** and have them practice

▼ **Waveforms** because this is assisting them to (consciously stand on) the **Assemblage Points** ▼, which is (concentrating on) the corpse level. Assure them at this point that the most important thing to do is to get corpse under control. If you can't control your emotions or neediness, then why else does the AFWSex auras go out?



They go out through merging with someone. Say you hear a song and the air aura floats out with the song. Somebody gets in front of you in line, so you get mad or irritable, and you lose your fire aura. If you see a sentimental movie and you get weepy or it reminds you of someone; you lose your water aura. If you feel sexual attraction to someone who is walking by and you indulge in it, then you lose your sexual aura. Or you may desire something like a nice spouse, which would send sexual prana to that (sucker world). Desiring anything without equanimity causes you to lose sexual substance with aspects of the other substances as well. So control the desires and obsessive thoughts first.

Quantity, Percentage and Inverse Chart

0	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	20	30	40	50	60	70	80	90	100
100	90	80	70	60	50	40	30	20	10	9	8	7	6	5	4	3	2	1	0

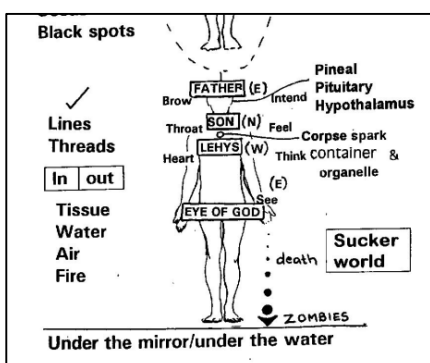
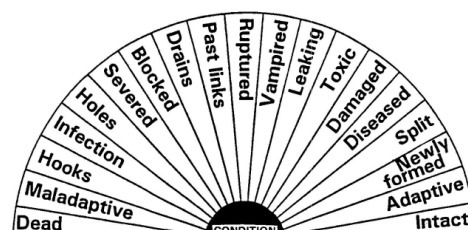
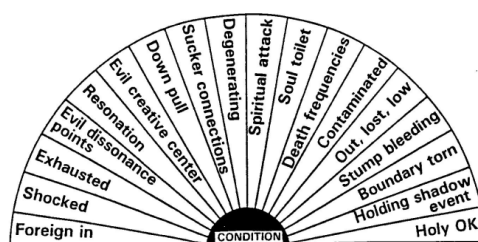
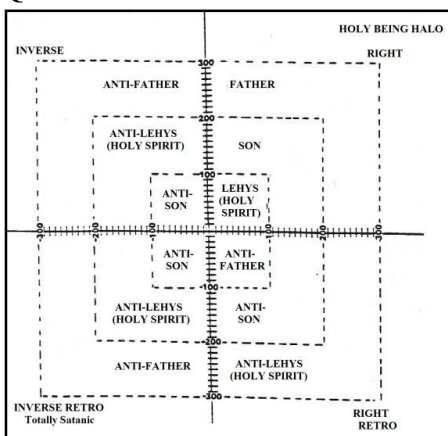
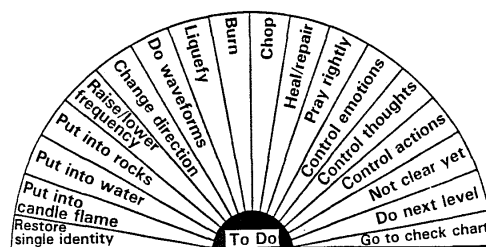
Ask "How many **Fire, Water and Air Elementals** were created during the day?" and

"How many **Lines...Droplets...Egoics In/Out** on each prana and destroy them.



On the Quadrant Chart ▼

A body part may be in the Upper Right Hand Quadrant but you may still have debris on which need to be removed.

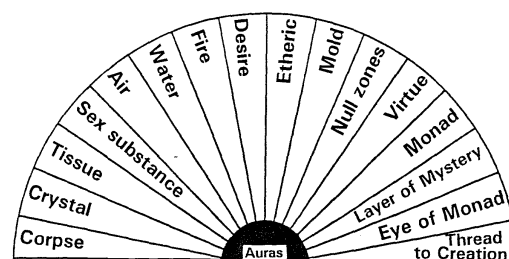


Check if any **Auras**→
are **←Under the Mirror**.
Pray and write notes on (what
you do).

Suggest that they Check:

“How much (each) auric substance is out and to pull back to (specific) body parts.”

“How much of the *Corpse Aura* is gone?” **Check** Air/Fire/Water/Sexual
Do the same for the *Desire substance* and the
Etheric body.

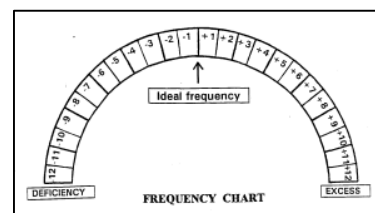


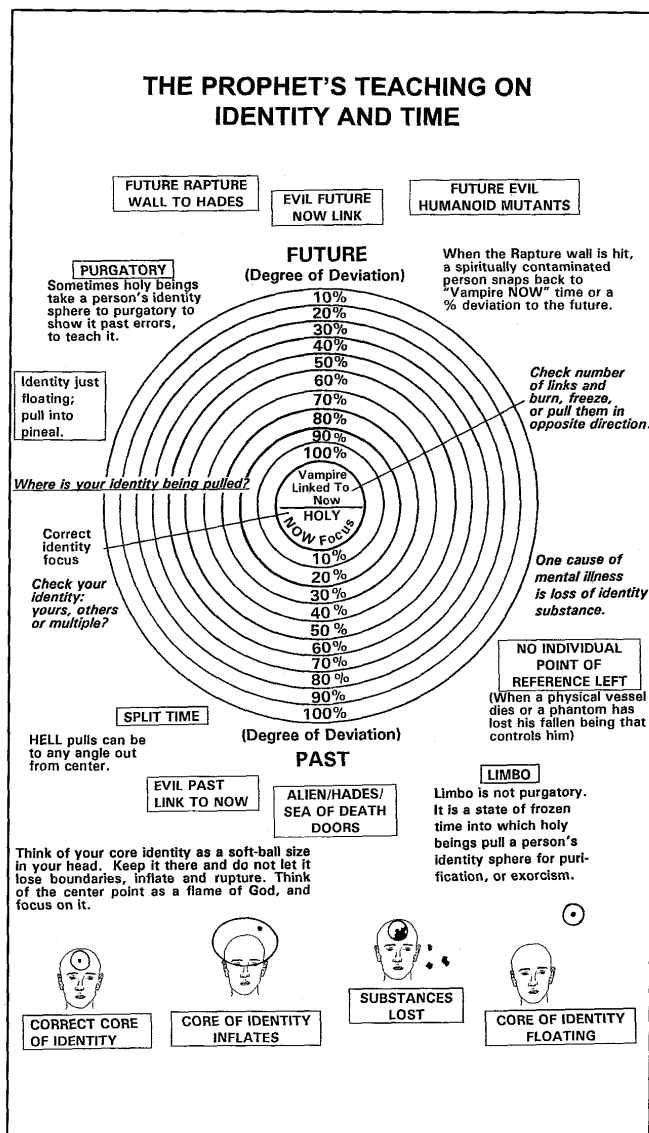
Basic To Do:

- a) Pull back substances, direct **waveforms** to **body part** locations and adjust their **Frequency** →.
- b) Put a frequency scale on the bottom of the chart and say: *“This is the frequency I am currently operating on and this is the one I need to operate on.”*
- c) **Focus** (your dowsing) in all directions North, East, South, West, Up and Down and say: *“If the only thing you do is waveforms to the body parts, then you will start getting better”*.
- d) You might dowsing weird directions like “centripetal”. You may think these don’t *seem* like waveforms but they are.
- e) **Check % scales:** For percentage of remaining A-F-W Sex pranas in the corpse. (They can get a lot of good in that.)
- f) **Check the Quadrant Chart:** some part of them will know what is Upper Right Hand Quadrant.
- Ask *“Where are your Corpse, Etheric and Desire Auras resonating?”*
- 

Always go back to the questions of: “How many People/Consciousnesses/Names/Resonations am I?”

“Who am I; who is me; how many people is me and I?” And explain to them in parenthesis that subconsciously the words “me and I” have completely different meanings.





←Have a Now Chart: (From "A Prophet's Story")

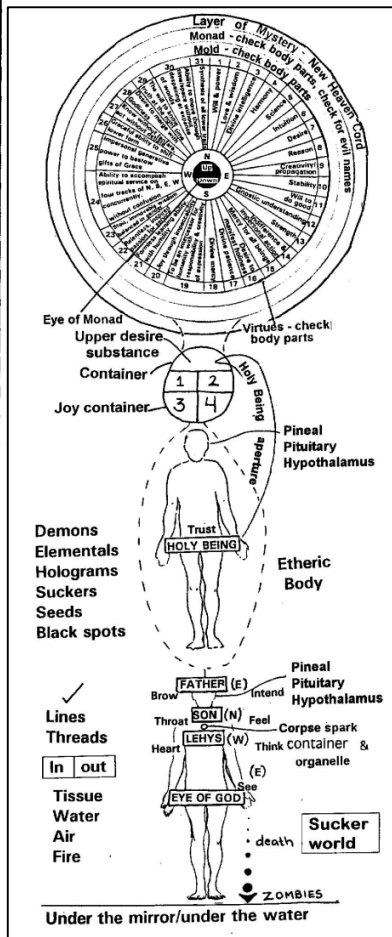
Ask: "How much in the Now am I?"

"How much of myself is gone?"

"What percentage of my Corpse, Etheric & Desire auras Are in the past?"

"How much in the future?"

"How much of them are in a sucker world?"



Explaining sucker worlds would not be strange as they can compare it to trees and gardening, so a "sucker plant" is conceivable to a gardener. Say: "You can weaken your dowsing power by creating a sucker world off of a tree" that will not seem strange to them.

You can explain it as a cartoon bubble in a drawing that is filled with words and concepts but your "picture screen" gets full and then you can't perceive (anything) because the whole screen is filled with words and concepts; "The cup is full". If it is full of sucker worlds, the main tree weakens. With more sucker worlds, the weaker the main trunk.

Another question is What % of my (pick a body part) (say), a sick kidney: "What % of this kidney is in sucker worlds?"

"Past/ Present/Future?"

Also check main malefic categories and time.

Use the concept of *Under the Mirror of Self Reflection* ▲ and put it (a body drawing) under the mirror and point out to them that if their energy goes into self-reflection is not in now and they lose their power.

"Under the Mirror of Self Reflection of Sucker Worlds: Past/Present/Future."